

NYPL RESEARCH LIBRARIES



3 3433 07897445 2

Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2008 with funding from  
Microsoft Corporation

APV  
(Hooper)  
Pope









MR. THOMAS HOOPER, COMPILER

# HOOPER GENEALOGY

COMPILED BY  
CHARLES HENRY POPE  
AND  
THOMAS HOOPER

BOSTON, MASS.  
PUBLISHED BY CHARLES H. POPE  
221 COLUMBUS AVENUE  
1908

*This Edition is Limited to One Hundred and Fifty Copies,  
of which this is No. 76*

7/7/78

450989 Repl.

Colonial Press  
Printed by C. H. Simonds & Co.  
Boston, U. S. A.





MRS RUTH (SWETT) HOOPER

## PREFACE

The senior compiler was led to take up the preparation of this work by an inquiry as to whether the family had been written up; and when he found so many interesting people of the New England stocks, residing in various parts of the Union, and no genealogy to memorialize the past and delight the present and future Hoopers and children of Hooper mothers, he undertook the work. More than twenty-five years' experience in such research and authorship gave him preparation for the undertaking. He had gone but little way, however, when he found the junior compiler in possession of a very full and workmanlike genealogy of the line of one of the pioneers, William, of Reading; and the enterprise was very greatly forwarded by this, as it enabled the searcher to assign the records he had concerning people of that branch. Mr. Thomas Hooper, moreover, generously placed what he had gathered through years of labor and wide correspondence entirely at Mr. Pope's disposal, and it is published as the First Part of the book. The records of English Hoopers given at the opening of Part Three and in the Appendix were gathered by Mr. Pope in England. The other parts were then made up by examination of the records at our State House and in many towns, and by the replies received from many kind correspondents over the land. That the book is imperfect goes without saying; fallible authors will make errors; and correspondents who give only part of the information asked or persons who fail to reply cannot expect to find the records of their particular families perfect, although a compiler sometimes makes up for such defects or errors by work in other channels.

But the book is a valuable one for every person of this name and for all students of personal history of Americans; that the compilers do not hesitate to affirm. For its faults and mistakes we ask indulgence in advance; for the honest effort to gather and present facts of great interest we are sure there will be growing appreciation.

MAY 31, 1908.





## CONTENTS

---

	PAGE
PART ONE, THE READING FAMILY . . . . .	I
PART TWO, THE MARBLEHEAD FAMILY . . . . .	91
PART THREE, THE BEVERLY FAMILY . . . . .	183
PART FOUR, THE MAINE FAMILY . . . . .	225
APPENDIX, OTHER HOOPERS IN ENGLAND AND AMERICA . . .	304

## ILLUSTRATIONS

1. PORTRAIT, MR. THOMAS HOOPER . . . . .	<i>Facing title-page</i>
2. PORTRAIT, MAJ. AINSLEY R. HOOPER . . . . .	49
3. PORTRAIT, THOMAS HOOPER, SEN., OF BRIDGEWATER . . .	55
4. PORTRAIT, MR. ARTHUR HOOPER . . . . .	70
5. FACSIMILE OF DEPOSITION OF ROBERT AND ELIZABETH HOOPER	94
6. PORTRAIT, HON. ROBERT HOOPER (" King Hooper ") . . .	107
7. FACSIMILE OF SIGNATURE OF THE ABOVE . . . . .	109
8. PORTRAIT, MRS. ROBERT (SWETT) HOOPER . . . . .	109
9. FACSIMILE OF LETTER OF MR. ROBERT HOOPER . . . . .	115
10. PORTRAIT, HON. WILLIAM REED, M. C. . . . .	116
11. PORTRAIT, MRS. HANNAH (HOOPER) REED . . . . .	118
12. PORTRAIT, GEN. JOHN GLOVER . . . . .	125
13. FACSIMILE OF SIGNATURE OF MR. NATHANIEL HOOPER . .	129
14. PORTRAIT, ROBERT C. HOOPER . . . . .	150
15. PORTRAIT, HON. SAMUEL HOOPER, M. C. . . . .	153



# PART ONE

---

## THE READING FAMILY

THIS PART COMPILED BY MR. THOMAS HOOPER, OF BOSTON



## THE HOOPER GENEALOGY

### PART ONE: THE READING FAMILY

1. WILLIAM HOOPER, "aged 18 years," came in the ship *James* from London, sailing July 13, 1635. He resided at Reading in 1644, as town records show; may have been there before. He was admitted a freeman of the colony May 10, 1648, which implied that he had previously joined the church; his wife Elizabeth was also a member. It has been conjectured that she was a sister of Captain Thomas Marshall, because William Hooper called Captain Marshall "brother;" and they may have been children of Thomas Marshall, Sen., of Lynn, 1638. He resided in the part of old Reading which is now included in Wakefield. He owned considerable land, and also carried on the business of a weaver. He married a second wife, named Ruth, of whose connections there is no intimation in the records.

In the company of Capt. Daniel HENCHMAN, raised at Boston from that town and the neighborhood for service in the conflict with the Indians known as "King Philip's War," the name of William Hooper appears in 1675, and in the company of Capt. WADSWORTH in 1676; as William Hooper, Senior, was about sixty years old at that time, we cannot suppose he was that soldier, but there is a probability that his son William was the person.

The town records show assignments of lands to him from time to time, and the county records show transfers of lands by him, one of them signed also by his wife Ruth in relinquishment of her dower, Dec. 14, 1664.

Before finishing his rather brief life in this new world he made his will, and we herewith present a copy of the document. As he had experienced the change of focus which threescore years usually bring, and as he had not, probably,

suitable glasses, he was obliged to depend on some friend to write the will, and he made his mark instead of writing his name, as we do not doubt he had formerly done. He died Dec. 5, 1678, "aged 61."

## THE LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT OF WILLIAM HOOPER

of Reading, made the fift day of August. 1678 being in my perfect Memory.

ffirst I give my soule to god whoe gave it to mee. and my body to dust : from whence it came

It. I give halfe my land. upland and Meddow ground to my wife during her life and the other halfe of my land and Meddow. I give to my son William and his heirs for ever: And my will is. That hee shall improve it all. And his mother to have halfe the profitt during her life. and at her decease: hee my son William to have all my land and Meddow and Cattle: And to pay to my six children that are unmarried ffive pounds apiece. as they shall come to age: But hee shall not pay any for two yeers after my decease. And my Will is that my two younger sons shalbe with their mother and my son William till they bee ffifteene yeers of age to be helpfull to them And then my Will is That they may be sett to some Trade. And if either of them have amind to bee a weaver. Then I doe will to him to have my Loomes. and all my Tackling to them. And my household stuffe. I give it all to my wife to bee at her owne dispose. But if my wife should marry. All my lands and Cattle shalbe my son Williams. only the household goods: to bee my wifes. as is willed before as wnesse my hand

the marke of  
William W hooper

Witnessed by  
Thomas Marshall  
John Severne  
Thomas Bancroft

And my will is that my brother Captayne Marshall. and my Cousine Ensigne Bancroft shalbe my overseers to this will as above-said

---

17.4.79

All of the y<sup>e</sup> abovenamed witnesses took oath to this writing as signed by Wm. Hooper

P. D. R.

An Inventory of ye Estate of ye Late Desesed William Hooper as  
foloweth this 3-11-1678

	£	s	d
House and Land Prised at . . . . .	80	00	00
16 Ackers of meddow . . . . .	48	00	00
A swamp Loot . . . . .	03	00	00
2 Oxen and 3 Cowes . . . . .	18	00	00
2 Hefers and 2 Cowes . . . . .	06	00	00
1 Hors and 4 hoggs . . . . .	03	12	00
won Bed and Beding and Bedsted . . . . .	06	00	00
more Beding and 5 Pair of Sheets . . . . .	07	15	00
three Pelebers and a Tabell Cloath And 6 napkins and Towels . . . . .	01	12	00
Wearing Cloathes . . . . .	06	13	00
Cloath and yarn . . . . .	02	05	00
Puter Bras and Iron . . . . .	01	17	00
Boowels trays and Dishes . . . . .	00	08	06
a melk Celer and three Paiels . . . . .	00	06	00
a friing Pan 6 spouns . . . . .	00	05	00
fier Pan and tongs and Poot houcks and melk tin . . . . .		10	00
Armes and amonishon . . . . .	01	05	00
Erthen Ware and glases . . . . .	00	04	06
a Loume and harnes . . . . .	04	00	00
a Tabell and Chares . . . . .	00	16	00
mesures Barrels and toubes . . . . .	00	10	00
won Celer . . . . .	00	02	06
2 axes and a Iron and ould Iron . . . . .	00	08	00
a Smouethin Iron and a part o a Plow . . . . .	0	09	00
Spening wheals and a seckell and Siceth . . . . .	0	12	00
Tobacko and hopes . . . . .	01	16	00
In mony . . . . .	00	07	00
A Seder Swamp . . . . .	02	00	00
won Chest and a Box . . . . .	00	08	00
Cotton woull and flax . . . . .	01	00	00
Books and sacks. . . . .	01	08	00
Cart and Whels Chans and housband emplements . . . . .	02	15	00
In Lumber . . . . .	00	10	00

The Totall Soum is . . . . . 204 15 02

Thomas Bancroft

Hananiah Parker

17.4.79 adm. granted to Wm. Hooper and he gave oath to this  
Invent. P. D. R.

Widow Ruth Hooper married Thomas Dutton, of Billerica, Nov. 10, 1684.

Children :

- i. Mary,<sup>2</sup> b. Nov. 24, 1647; m. Oct. 1, 1671, Thomas, son of Thomas and Elizabeth Taylor. He died April 4, 1691. She d. in 1697.

Children :

1. Thomas Taylor, b. Aug. 11, 1672.
  2. Mary Taylor, b. Sept. 8, 1675.
  3. James Taylor, b. July 26, 1678.
  4. Ruth Taylor, m. John Rudd, of Haverhill.
  5. Caleb Taylor, b. April 26, 1685.
  6. Joshua Taylor, b. Jan. 7, d. Jan. 27, 1689.
  7. Elizabeth Taylor, b. Aug. 8, 1690.
- ii. James, b. and d. in 1649.
  - iii. Sarah, b. Dec. 7, 1650; m. June, 1670, Adam Hawkes, of Lynn, his second wife.

Child :

Sarah Hawkes, b. at Lynn June 1, 1671; m. Feb. 1, 1693, Francis Johnson, of Andover.

Sarah Hooper (Hawkes) m. second, Jan. 9, 1672-3, Samuel, son of Thomas and Elizabeth Wardwell, of Andover. He was charged with witchcraft in the fearful period of that delusion and executed Sept. 22, 1692. She was also tried and condemned and held in prison a long time; but was freed at the time of general delivery. His goods and lands were taken, to the value of 36 pounds, 15 shillings, for the payment of the expenses of the trials. By an act of the General Court June 30, 1703, the "attainder" was removed from her and other Andover sufferers. Her children were cared for by the town of Andover thus: Samuel Wardwell was placed with his uncle John Ballard, for one year; William Wardwell was placed with Corp. Samuel Fry to learn the trade of weaver; Eliakim Wardwell was put with Daniel Poor till his majority; Elizabeth (or Rebecca) Wardwell was placed with John Stevens till she should be 18 years of age. The sons petitioned for the removal of attainder and the insertion of her name



in the record of those freed Feb. 19, 1711-1712, she having died at some date previous.

Children:

1. Mary (Mercy) Wardwell, b. Oct. 3, 1673; m. John Wright.
2. Elizabeth Wardwell, b. Sept. 3, d. Sept. 9, 1675.
3. Samuel Wardwell, b. Feb. 24, 1676-7.
4. Wm. Wardwell, b. Nov. 9, 1679.
5. Eliakim Wardwell, b. Aug. 17, 1687.
6. Rebecca Wardwell, b. Sept. 10, 1691; m. Ezekiel Osgood.
- iv. Ruth, b. April 15, 1652; d. April 15, 1653.
- v. Ruth, b. about April 15, 1753; m. Sept. 22, 1682, Abraham Walcott, of Salem Village. No children recorded. She died Dec. 1 and he Dec. 18, 1715.
- vi. Rebeckah, b. Oct. 26, 1656; m. Nov. 16, 1681, John, son of William Ballard, b. at Andover, Jan. 17, 1653. She d. Nov. 21, 1688; he Dec. 18, 1715.

Children:

1. John Ballard, b. Dec. 16, 1682.
2. Rebecca Ballard, b. Jan. 28, 1684.
3. Jonathan Ballard, b. Dec. 9, 1686.
4. Sherebiah Ballard, b. Nov. 14, 1688.
5. Ruth Ballard, b. Feb. 18, 1694.
6. Sarah Ballard, b. May 6, 1696; d. Nov. 17, 1715.
7. Elizabeth Ballard, b. June 29, 1699.
2. vii. William, b. Nov. 3, 1658.
- viii. Hannah, b. March 31, 1662; m. April 20, 1682, William Ballard, of Andover.

Children:

1. Hannah Ballard, b. March 21, 1683.
2. Enoch Ballard, b. June 3, 1685; res. Plainfield, Conn., 1719.
3. Hephzibah Ballard, b. April 8, 1688.
4. John Ballard, b. Oct. 17, 1690.
5. Peleg Ballard, b. Sept. 20, 1694; m. Aug. 23, 1721, Hannah Bump.
6. Thomas Ballard, b. March 24, 1700.
- ix. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 20, 1665; m. April 22, 1692, John Trull, Jr.; she d. Jan. 3, 1699.

## Children :

1. John Trull, b. May 5, 1693.
2. Sarah Trull, b. Oct. 22, 1698.
3. x. Thomas, b. April 2, 1668.
4. xi. John, b. July 5, 1670.

## SECOND GENERATION

2. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> (*William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Reading, Nov. 3, 1658; married Susanna [said to have been daughter of Daniel and Elizabeth Shed, of Billerica, born Dec. 28, 1662.]

He paid a tax of ninepence toward the Indian fund in 1686; gave two pounds, ten shillings toward the erection of the new meeting house in 1688; was taxed fifteen shillings, six pence for the minister's "rate" in 1692. Was selectman in 1685. His home was at North Reading. He died Aug. 8, 1692. He left an estate valued at ninety-two pounds and odd. John Dutton of Billerica and John Hooper of Reading, carpenter, gave bonds with the widow for her administration of his estate, jointly with John Ballard. The widow sold her rights in the estate to John Parker, Jr., Dec. 24, 1708. She married second, Benjamin Dutton, of Reading (his second wife).

## Children :

- i. Susannah<sup>3</sup>; being of age, she sold, Dec. 24, 1738, to John Parker, her right in the estate of her late father. She d. at Billerica between Sept. 22, and Oct. 17, 1738, the dates of the signing and proving of her will. She bequeathed to Susannah and Ruth, children of her sister Ruth Boulton; to the children and heirs of her sister Elizabeth Leonard; to Dea. Joseph Perham a black coat, weed and gloves; John Shed of Billerica, executor and residuary legatee.
4. ii. William, b. June 13, 1687. Not mentioned in Susannah's will.
- iii. Elizabeth, b. July 8, 1689; m. at Bridgewater, Feb. 12, 1707, Enoch, son of John and Sarah (Chandler) Leonard. She died before the date of her sister's will.

## Children :

1. Enoch Leonard, b. Dec. 25, 1707.
2. Elizabeth Leonard, b. Sept. 17, 1719.

- iv. Ruth, b. March 9, 1691; m. Jan. 25, 1710, John, son of John and Sarah Bolton, b. at Dorchester, May 21, 1686, d. at Bridgewater in June, 1755. He was an ensign; left a silver tankard to the church. Ruth made her will May 27 and it was proved July 28, 1755.

Children:

1. Susannah Bolton, b. Jan. 12, 1711; m. Jabez Cowing.
2. Ruth Bolton, b. June 6, 1712; m. Ephraim Leach.
3. Elizabeth Bolton; b. Sept. 26, 1714; m. Joseph Thompson.
4. Hannah Bolton, b. Jan. 9, 1722.
5. Martha Bolton, b. 1725; m. Joab Willis.

3. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> (*William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Reading, April 2, 1668; married Elizabeth, "only daughter and heires of John Richards, late of Boston, who was grandson and legatee of John Reeves formerly of Salem."

He learned the trade of weaver and doubtless inherited the "loomes and Tacklinge" which his father willed should go to the son who chose that trade.

Residing at Medfield, "weaver," he and his wife Elizabeth sold her share of her great-grandfather's estate for thirty-one pounds, ten shillings, April 13, 1708. [Essex County Deeds.]

Examination of the records of the town church at Medfield fail to show the mention of the name Hooper from the foundation of the church in 1651 till long after the possible lifetime of this man. But the town records give the single item of a child's birth. Examination of early records of adjacent towns has yielded the names of two other persons whom we believe from numerous evidences to have been other children of this man.

Children:

5. i. William.<sup>3</sup>
- 5a. ii. John, b. at Medfield, Dec. 27, 1708.
- 5b. iii. Thomas.

4. JOHN<sup>2</sup> (*William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Reading, July 5, 1670; married (perhaps at Braintree) Sarah, daughter of John and Hannah Harden, born at Braintree, Dec. 3, 1679. She survived him and married second, Francis Woods. She died at Bridgewater, May 19, 1749.

He was residing at Reading in 1692 when his brother William died, and was one of the bondsmen of his sister-in-law at the settlement of the estate. He was a carpenter. John Hooper, Sen., was one of the appraisers of the estate, so-called, we may suppose, from a son John, then very young. He continued to reside at Reading several years. March 23, 1695, he sold to Thomas Damon, 8½ acres of land in Reading. May 23, 1705, he bought of Benjamin Orcutt 65 acres of land in Bridgewater for 65 pounds, bounded northerly and easterly by land of Benjamin Hayward, easterly in part also by land of John Hayward; southerly by the town river, westerly by land of Daniel Hudson. This was on the southerly slope of the Sprague Hill, southeast of the water works, near Hayward Street. He built a house there which was burned in 1708; at the fire he received injuries from which he died Jan. 9, 1708-9.

By some means a tradition came to be believed by some of the descendants of this John Hooper of Bridgewater that he was a native of England and came here as a fugitive from justice, having taken part in the rebellion of the Duke of Monmouth. It is true that a John Hooper was among the Monmouth prisoners, at Wells, Eng., Sept. 20, 1685, and that he, with others, was awaiting transportation to Barbadoes. It is also correct that a John Hooper arrived at Boston in the ship *John and Dorothy*, June 30, 1712, from Barbadoes; but this was seven years after John Hooper had bought land at Bridgewater; and the fact of two daughters of William Hooper of Reading coming to Bridgewater and making their home there after the purchase of land there by John Hooper, and the intimacy of the families, is a very strong evidence of the origin of John Hooper as son of William of Reading. The tendency of people during the last century to make wild fanciful guesses at genealogical history and the discovery of the records we have quoted by some friend of the Bridgewater Hoopers must

account for this wild and erring tradition. Mr. Thomas Hooper, of Bridgewater, father of the writer, was so impressed with the tradition as to incorporate it in the memorial he set up to his ancestor; but abandoned that theory and became fully convinced of the descent from William of Reading.

The following document is of interest:

An Inventory Taken 9th of March In the year 170 $\frac{8}{9}$  of John Hupers Estate of Bridgewater Deseased. By us whose names are under written.

	£	s	d
Furst to Housing and Lands . . . . .	70	00	00
" 3 Cows and two Calves . . . . .	08	00	00
" 9 Sheep and Lambs . . . . .	01	12	00
" thre Pigs . . . . .	00	12	00
" one Hors . . . . .	02	00	00
" wareing Clooths . . . . .	06	00	00
" Beding table Cloths and towels . . . . .	05	00	00
" Carpenter: and Husbondrey tooles . . . . .	02	00	00
" Miletery: implements . . . . .	01	05	00
" Pewter . . . . .	01	00	00
" Iron Poots and kitles . . . . .	02	12	00
" Lumber . . . . .	03	00	00
" Books . . . . .	00	10	00
	<hr/>		
	103	11	00
This Estate Is in deet . . . . .	09	4	00
	David Perkins		
	Thomas Washburn		

Sarah, widow of John Hooper of Bridgewater, was appointed administrator of his estate June 23, 1709. On her son John's coming of age an agreement was entered into between himself on the one part and Francis Woods and Sarah Woods his wife, mother to the said John, on the other part, by which she received her third part, etc. He was appointed administrator, May 19, 1719. Francis Woods was surety on his bond together with Elizabeth Bridgham. Francis Woods was made guardian of the children Nathaniel, Sarah and James Hooper.

## Children :

- i. John,<sup>3</sup> b. at Reading before 1692 (inferred from the word Sen. applied to the father); seems not to have lived long.
6. ii. John, b. at Braintree, Nov. 6, 1697.
7. iii. Thomas, b. July 20, 1699.
8. iv. William, b. at Braintree, Dec. 26, 1701.
9. v. Nathaniel, b. at Bridgewater, Nov. 16, 1703.
- vi. Sarah, b. Oct. 9, 1705; m. May 5, 1725, Stephen, son of John and Alice Leach. He was b. Jan. 28, 1699, d. Oct. 28, 1729. She m. (2) Dec. 14, 1737, Ebenezer, son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Alden) Snow, b. March 29, 1702; she d. Aug. 10, 1750.

## Children :

1. Anna Leach, b. Feb. 12, 1727.
2. Sarah Leach, b. Sept. 16, 1728.
3. Stephen Leach, b. Feb. 18, 1730.
4. Francis Snow, b. March 20, 1740.
5. Solomon Snow, b. Dec. 3, 1743.
6. Rebecca Snow, b. March 5, 1743.
7. Zebedee Snow, b. Feb. 26, 1744.
8. John Snow.
9. Eli Snow.
10. Mary Snow.
10. vii. James, b. May 4, 1708.

## THIRD GENERATION

5. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> (*Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) [as we conjecture] married at Hingham, April 30, 1722, Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph and Joanna (Pinson) Thorne, born March 9, 1695-6.

Resided at Hingham from 1723 certainly till 1730 or later. Removed to North Yarmouth (Maine), whence he and his wife gave deed of land in Hingham to Lydia Thorne, Feb. 24, 1735. "Elizabeth, wife of William Hooper," was baptized Sept. 3, 1758.

## Children :

- i. Mary,<sup>4</sup> b. at Hingham, Sept. 6, 1723.
- ii. Elizabeth, b. do. March 7, 1724-5.
- iii. William, b. do. Jan. 30, 1726-7.

- iv. Sarah, b. do. May 10, 1728.
- v. Rose, b. do. Sept. 21, 1730.
- vi. Rachel, b. at No. Yarmouth, Me., April 4, 1739.
- 12. vii. John, bapt. do. June 28, 1752.

5 a. JOHN<sup>3</sup> (*Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Medfield, Dec. 27, 1708; married\* at Walpole, Dec. 19, 1732, Mary Hartshorn.

He became a "bloomer" or refiner of the bog iron ore which was found in Walpole and other towns adjacent. Resided at Walpole and afterwards at Stoughton. Sold land in Wrentham, his wife Mary joining in the deed, Dec. 31, 1735; bought and sold lands at Walpole.

He died before Jan. 8, 1762, when Jonathan Billings was appointed administrator of his estate. The inventory shows a house with 100 acres of land, furniture, utensils, etc., and "Iron oare & Coal." The account mentions expenses of nursing himself and his wife, and the mention of "two graves" indicates that both died at about the same time. Numerous claims swamped the estate. Heirs are therefore not mentioned in the papers.

#### Children† born at Walpole:

- i. Elizabeth,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 5, 1733; d. Nov. 13, 1733.
- ii. Mary, b. May 2, 1735.
- iii. John, b. May 30, 1736. John Hooper, of Mendon, bloomer, aged 20, son of John Hooper, enlisted in Capt. Wm. Bacon's company, Col. Richard Gridley's regiment, in the Crown Point Expedition, March 29, 1756, and served till Nov. 5, 1756; in a muster roll of the company dated Oct. 11, 1756, he was reported sick; in the roll of Nov. 5, 1756, he is marked as dead.
- iv. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 19, 1741; was she the person who m. at Canton, Oct. 11, 1764, Edward Cole?
- v. Chloe, b. Oct. 12, 1742.
- vi. Asa, b. March 12, 1745.

\* Perhaps he was the John Hooper who m. at Roxbury, March 4, 1730, Sarah Harris, and that she died soon after.

† Phoebe Hooper who m. at Walpole, Aug. 20, 1761, Josiah Perry, may have been another child of John and Mary, or one of those above, the name being incorrectly recorded in one place or the other.



13. vii. David, b. April 7, 1747.
- viii. Mary, b. Aug. 12, 1749.
- ix. Ezekiel, b. Dec. 15, 1752.

5*b*. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> (*Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1712; married at a place and time of which we have no record, a wife named Ann, of whose surname we have not been able to learn. He resided at or near Mendon for some years; but there is no record of any office he held in the town or of any property which he bought or sold.

Here nine children were born as the town records show; the church record gives us the name of a tenth, whose birth failed to get on the town record. It would appear that he resided in that part of Mendon which fell within the bounds of Milford when that precinct was set off, for it was the Milford church to which Ann was received and baptized Aug. 7, 1757, and where three children of "Thomas and Ann Hooper" — Lydia, Jonathan and Ezekiel — were baptized May 11, 1760.

Thomas Hooper did gallant service in the Colonial Wars.

Thomas Hooper, of Mendon, enlisted Dec. 24, 1747, and served till March 1, 1748, in the company of which Lieut. Elisha Hanley was acting captain, 11 weeks and 2 days, wages amounting to 4 pounds, 8 shillings, 2 pence, rated as "centinel;" roll dated at Boston Oct. 31, 1748, endorsed "Company at Fort Massachusetts." *Also*, "centinel" in the company of Capt. Ephraim Williams, Jr., having entered service June 10, 1748, and served until Sept. 10, 1748; roll dated at Boston, Nov. 2, 1748, time, 13 weeks, 2 days, wages £6; 12-10. [Mass. Archives, vol. 92. pp. 90½ and 143.]

He lived on at Mendon, his home toils kept up through the troublous times till after the next great war period.

Then came a great event in the life of the family. Mr. Henry Evans, who seems to have resided at or near Sudbury, had been appointed by the authorities of Nova Scotia to act as agent for the town of Annapolis in that province. He formed a company of "Proprietors" who met at Framingham, April 6, 1760; he chartered at Boston, May 5th, a schooner named "The Charming Molly," Capt. Grow, and got together a company



of adventurous people from the towns near Framingham, who sailed from Boston the 23d day of that same month of May, 1760. In that company sailed, as the journal of Mr. Evans shows, "Thomas Hooper, wife, sons & 3 daughters." In a census of the residents of Annapolis 8 years afterward the number of persons in the family of Thomas Hooper is stated at 7, "Americans," "5 males and 2 females," which denotes some changes in the composition of the family; other sons had come to Annapolis, it may be believed, either Thomas, David or William, to make up the 5 in addition to the father and the two youngest sons. For in 1792 Jonathan and Ezekiel Hooper as well as the father Thomas were enrolled among tax-payers at Annapolis. Then some change had taken place among the women of the family, either death or marriage and entrance into new homes had lessened the number first reported at the time of the emigration. The loss of Annapolis records by fire some years ago deprives us of the means of clearing up these matters.

The census referred to above gives us the fact that Thomas Hooper had something to help carry on a farm: "4 oxen, 4 cows, 1 sheep, 1 hog" are mentioned. He and his sons cultivated the soil and made pleasant homes on the slopes of the hills which lie to the North and South of Annapolis harbor. We have no account of the death of either Thomas or Ann.

#### Children :

- i. Thomas,<sup>4</sup> b. May 10, d. June 8, 1737.
- ii. Elizabeth, b. May 1, 1738.
- iii. John, b. Feb. 10, 1740. At the age of 16 he was enrolled in the Train Band of Mendon, and reported on the list March 26, 1757; enlisted April 4, 1758, and served until May 24, 1758, 50 days, in the company of Capt. Nathan Tyler, Col. Williams' regiment, specified as "of Mendon;" *also*, of same place, "son of Thomas Hooper," "18 years" of age, he enlisted in Col. Williams' regiment March 26, 1759, his former service being referred to, and served to Dec. 3, 1759, in the Crown Point Expedition, service rendered in part in the company of John Furness in Col. Ruggles' regiment.

It is not unlikely that he was the "John Hooper, of Roxbury," who served in Capt. Thomas Hammant's company at Halifax April 30, 1761, to Jan. 5, 1762.

- iv. Sarah, b. March 10, 1743.
- v. Thomas, b. Oct. 26, 1745.
- vi. Lydia, b. April 5, 1747.
- vii. David, b. March 9, 1750.
- viii. William, b. March 10, 1752.
- 14. ix. Jonathan, b. March 18, 1753.
- 14b. x. Ezekiel, bapt. Aug. 7, 1757.

6. JOHN<sup>3</sup> (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Braintree, Nov. 6, 1697; married April 23, 1722, Elizabeth, daughter of John and Judith (Winslow) Packard, born in Bridgewater in 1702, died July 10, 1744. Her brother Joseph was the executor of her will.

He died Aug. 19, 1741.

#### Children:

- i. Elizabeth,<sup>4</sup> b. April 11, 1723; d. Feb. 26, 1725.
- 15. ii. John, b. Dec. 1, 1725.
- iii. Winslow, b. May 19, 1729. He was lost at sea in his youth.
- 16. iv. Hezekiah, b. June 30, 1732.
- v. Joseph, b. March 15, 1735; removed to Middletown, Conn.; bought blacksmith shop and land; acquired property. He d. in 1766, leaving his estate to his brothers John and Hezekiah, sister Rebecca Copeland, and to Hannah Ward, dau. of Samuel Ward, "with whom I have contracted a close friendship, one third of my estate."
- vi. Rebecca, b. March 27, 1738; m. Sept. 19, 1760, Dea. Joseph Copeland, son of Jonathan and Betty (Snell) Copeland, b. April 28, 1734, d. Jan. 9, 1811.

#### Children:

- 1. Rebecca Copeland, b. March 4, 1762; m. Ebenezer Dunbar.
- 2. Joseph Copeland, b. May 16, 1764.
- 3. Salmon Copeland, b. July 14, 1766.
- 4. Hannah Copeland, b. Aug. 14, 1768; m. Galen Allen.

5. Polly, b. March 18, 1771; m. Joseph Hall.
6. Sarah, b. Feb. 25, 1773.
7. Winslow Copeland, b. April 5, 1775.
8. Huldah Copeland, b. May 19, 1777; m. Howland Holmes.
9. Hezekiah Copeland, b. Jan. 6, 1780.
10. Lucy Copeland, b. Feb. 4, 1784; m. Ellis Holmes.
- vii. Benjamin, bapt. Aug., 1741; mentioned in wills of parents but not in account June 3, 1745; probably had died.

7. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater (?), July 20, 1699; married Jan. 18, 1722, Sarah, daughter of John and Judith (Winslow) Packard, born in 1705, died Feb. 3, 1780.

John Packard gave a deed of land to his daughter Sarah, wife of Thomas Hooper, Feb. 2, 1737.

Thomas Hooper died Feb. 6, 1759.

#### Children :

- i. Anna,<sup>4</sup> bapt. Jan. 27, 1728; m. Jan. 30, 1752, Robert, son of James and Elinor Wallis, b. in Pembroke, Oct. 10, 1732.
- ii. Sarah, bapt. March 1, 1730; m. Feb. 7, 1749, Stephen Leach, b. Feb. 18, 1730; rem. to Scituate, R. I. He d. in 1807.
- iii. Mary, m. at Middleborough, May 31, 1770, Michael Kennedy.
17. iv. Thomas, b. 1737.
18. v. John, b. 1739.
- vi. Jerusha, bapt. Oct. 9, 1742; m. (1) Nov. 18, 1778, Robert, son of Chilton and Mary (Johnson) Latham (being his second wife), who d. Dec. 10, 1788. She m. (2) April 14, 1791, Jacob, son of Seth and Ann (Latham) Mitchell, of Bridgewater. Dau. Sarah Tift, and gr. ch. John Hooper Tift; dau. Anna Steere; gr. dau. Betsey, wife of Welcome Peck, and Ruth, wife of Welcome Sprague; sons, Oliver, Lewis, Stephen and Asa Leach.

8. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Dec. 26, 1701; married Jan. 30, 1728, Lois, daughter of William

and Sarah (Barden) Thomas, born at Middleborough, Sept. 7, 1707, died at Bridgewater, Oct. 22, 1756.

He was a ship joiner and cabinet maker by trade; a desk made by him has come down in the family. His house stood near Cross Street nearly opposite the Poor Farm.

He died July 1, 1755.

#### Children :

19. i. William,<sup>4</sup> b. Nov. 19, 1729.
20. ii. Thomas, b. Feb. 7, 1731.
- iii. Lois, b. Feb. 7, 1734; m. March 7, 1754, Jonathan, son of Jonathan and Experience (Carver) Cary, b. April 21, 1730, d. Sept. 3, 1766. She d. April 7, 1769.

#### Children :

1. Jonathan Cary, b. Dec. 21, 1754.
2. Lois Cary, b. Sept. 12, 1756; m. Solomon Keith.
3. Seth Cary, b. and d. 1759.
4. Eunice Cary, b. Aug. 19, 1760; m. Isaac Washburne.
5. Eleazer Cary; mentioned in will of uncle Thos. Hooper.
21. iv. Elisha, b. Oct. 11, 1736.
- v. Isaac, b. Jan. 21, 1738; d. Dec. 6, 1757.
- vi. Susanna, b. March 13, 1740; d. Oct. 15, 1756.
22. vii. David, b. Feb. 14, 1743.
23. viii. Luther, b. Feb. 20, 1746.
24. ix. Calvin, b. Oct. 22, 1749.

9. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup> (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Nov. 16, 1703; married March 28, 1728, Elizabeth, daughter of Ebenezer and Patience (Pratt) Tinkham, born in Middleborough, Feb. 13, 1704, died in Bridgewater, Feb. 3, 1780.

His house stood about a quarter of a mile south of that of his brother William, on the other side of Cross Street, some little distance from the present highway.

He served in company of Capt. John Loring, roll dated May 6, 1756; in camp at Fort Edward, July 25, 1756; on pay-roll of Capt. Samuel Thaxter's company, April 4, 1758, having enlisted April 2 in Col. Thomas Clapp's regiment under com-

mand of Gen. Commander Jeffrey Amherst. He appears on the pay roll of Capt. Lemuel Dunbar's company at Halifax, N. S., as having served from March 31, 1759, to November 1, following.

He died Oct. 27, 1774.

#### Children :

- i. Elizabeth,<sup>4</sup> b. April 13, 1729; m. in 1750, Ebenezer Snow, Jr.

#### Children :

1. Sarah Snow, b. July 13, 1751.
2. Betty Snow, b. June 19, 1753.
3. Lydia Snow, b. March 27, 1755.
4. Susanna Snow, b. April 2, 1757.
5. Eunice Snow, b. Feb. 25, 1759.
6. Ebenezer Snow, b. 1764.

- ii. Mary, b. May 17, 1731; m. May 23, 1750, Zephaniah Keith, b. March 8, 1730, d. Jan. 29, 1820. Rem. to Maine, later to Pittsford and Sheldon, Vt. She d. Oct. 30, 1822.

#### Children :

1. Israel Keith, b. at Easton, Aug. 25, 1750; grad. H. U. 1771. Adj. Gen. of Mass.; rem. to Vermont.
2. Scotland Keith, b. Nov. 16, 1752.
3. Cyrus Keith, b. Jan. 13, 1755.
4. Ruel Keith, b. Jan. 13, 1756.
5. Jonathan Keith, b. Jan. 6, 1758.
6. Unite Keith, b. March 17, 1760.
7. Howe Keith, b. April 10, 1762.
8. Rowena Keith, b. Dec. 25, 1765.
9. Alfred Keith, b. Nov. 25, 1767.
10. Minerva Keith, b. Jan. 12, 1770.
11. Melinda Keith, b. Feb. 21, 1771.
12. Daphne Keith, b. Aug. 12, 1773.
13. Sarah Keith, b. May 24, 1775; m. Abel Drury.

- iii. Patience, b. Feb. 5, 1733; m. Jan. 19, 1777, Moses Robins (his second wife); she d. March 3, 1821.

25. iv. Nathaniel, b. Feb. 9, 1735.

- v. Sarah, b. Feb. 10, 1737; m. May 22, 1760, Nehemiah,

son of Philip and Desire Liscomb (his second wife); she d. soon after.

- vi. Zilpha, b. in 1738; m. Jabez Warren, of Middleborough.
- 26. vii. Ebenezer, bapt. June, 1740.
- viii. Lemuel, b. 1742; d. Nov. 6, 1758.
- ix. Millicent, b. in 1744; m. Oct. 20, 1766, Daniel, son of Daniel and Elizabeth (Conant) Keith, b. April 3, 1747, d. April 28, 1803; she d. March 20, 1825.

Children:

- 1. Susannah Keith, b. June 18, 1767; m. Benjamin Robbins.
- 2. Zephaniah Keith, b. Oct. 11, 1771.
- 3. Melatiah Keith, b. Feb. 14, 1774; m. Daniel Washburne.
- 4. Howe Keith, b. Nov. 4, 1779.
- 5. Rufus Keith, b. Feb. 12, 1783.
- 6. Melinda Keith, b. Oct. 6, 1785.
- 7. Daniel Keith.
- 27. x. William, b. —; William Hooper, of Rochester (Mass.) a private in Edward Hammond's company of Col. Theophilus Cotton's regt., April 20, 1775, may have been this man. See also the William Hooper who m. in Providence, R. I., Aug. 8, 1784, Mary Hamm.

10. JAMES<sup>3</sup> (*John*<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, May 4, 1708, married Feb. 10, 1737, Mary, daughter of Isaac and Abihail (Leavitt) Johnson, born in 1716, died Dec. 28, 1757.

He died June 30, 1784.

Children:

- i. Abiel, b. 1740; d. young.
- 28. ii. Levi, bapt. May 16, 1742.
- iii. Mary, b. 1744; m. Feb. 14, 1771, Dea. James Perkins, Jr., b. April 1, 1746, d. Aug. 28, 1827.

Children:

- 1. Bethia Perkins, b. March 1, 1772; m. Dr. Shubael Lovell.
- 2. Rufus Perkins, b. Sept. 3, 1774.
- 3. Levi Perkins, b. Sept. 16, 1776.

4. Martha Porter Perkins, b. 1778; m. Phineas Blake.

5. Mary Perkins, b. 1780.

29. iv. James, b. 1746.

v. Abihail, b. 1747; m. June 11, 1767, Solomon Pratt, Jr. (his second wife). They had one

Child:

Nancy Pratt, m. Timothy Conant.

## FOURTH GENERATION

11. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> (*William*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Hingham, Jan. 30, 1726-7; married at North Yarmouth, Me. (intention entered June 9, 1753) Mary Poland. He married second, Dec. 31, 1756, Mary Larrabee.

He was a soldier in the North Yarmouth company, Capt. George Berry, from May 11 to July 12, 1747, 9 weeks. Was reported in the train band May 18, 1757; served from April 28 until Nov. 20, 1758, in Capt. Samuel Cobb's company, Col. Jedediah Preble's regiment; allowed for 22 days travel home.

He died from the effects of service Dec. 6, 1758. His estate was administered on in York County as that of "William Hooper, Jr., of North Yarmouth," by the widow Mary, Oct. 2, 1759.

### Children:

i. John,<sup>5</sup> bapt. at North Yarmouth March 13, 1757.

ii. Rachel, bapt. May 14, 1758.

iii. Mary, bapt. May 11, 1760.

12. JOHN<sup>4</sup> (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Walpole, May 30, 1736.

He removed to North Yarmouth, Me. In the train band, May 18, 1757. Was taxed there in 1759, 9 shillings, 4 pence, 2 farthings. Was on the list of inhabitants from whom jurors were to be drawn, July 21, 1760.

We judge that he was the John Hooper who was a private in the company of Capt. Nathan Watkins, in Col. Edmond Phinney's regiment, which had been recruited partly in Maine;



Capt. Watkins was from Hopkinton, Mass. They were in garrison at Fort George and Hooper sick in General Hospital, Dec. 1, 1775.

13. DAVID<sup>4</sup> (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Walpole, April 7, 1747; married — .

Resided in the part of North Yarmouth, Me., afterward set off as Freeport.

Child :

David.<sup>5</sup>

14. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup> (*Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Mendon, Mass., March 18, 1753; baptized at Milford, May 11, 1760; married Mary (Polly) Messenger of Annapolis, born about 1765, died in the year 1865, "a centenarian."

He went with the family to Nova Scotia in 1760; had a farm among the hills of the beautiful Annapolis valley.

Children :

i. Ann.<sup>5</sup>

ii. Maria.

29 a. iii. Thomas A.

14 b. EZEKIEL<sup>4</sup> (*Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Mendon, baptized at Milford church, Aug. 7, 1760; removed as a child with his father to Nova Scotia; settled at Bridgetown, N. S. He married twice; the surname of his first wife was Wilson, that of the second wife has not been learned by the compiler.

He was a farmer.

He was in the Annapolis militia for the defence of the Province from the "Invasion" they feared from Revolutionists in New England, from Nov. 12 till Dec. 18, 1776. [Calnek's Hist. of Annapolis Co.]

Children :

29 b. i. Thomas, b. about 1795.

ii. Ezekiel, grew to manhood, and was drowned.



- iii. Margaret, m. Nathan Beeler, of Bear River, N. S.
- iv. Mary, m. — Simmons.
- v. Betsey.
- vi. Mary Ann.
- vii. Miriam.

15. JOHN<sup>4</sup> (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Dec. 1, 1725; married Dec. 1, 1746, Sarah [daughter of Israel and Lydia (Balch)] Cowen [born at Scituate, Dec. 21, 1717, and] died July 15, 1755.

He died May 7, 1750.

Children :

- 30. i. John,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 6, 1747.
- ii. Sarah, b. Feb. 19, 1749; m. (1) Oct. 5, 1769, Thomas, son of Thomas and Desire (Smith) Lawrence, bapt. Jan. 3, 1742; he died in 1787 and she administered on his estate. He resided at Providence, R. I.; she m. (2) Capt. Joseph Barney, of Taunton. He d. in Taunton Oct. 4, 1821, ae. 90. Is not known to have had any children.

16. HEZEKIAH<sup>4</sup> (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, June 30, 1732; married first, Oct. 11, 1758, Elizabeth, daughter of Solomon and Elizabeth (Perkins) Leonard, born in Bridgewater, July 25, 1737, died Nov. 7, 1799. He married second, May 22, 1802, Hannah, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Horton) Blackman, born at Dorchester (Stoughton,) July 31, 1737, widow of Timothy Conant; she died at Bridgewater Feb. 25, 1825.

He was an ensign in the second company of the Third Plymouth County Regiment of militia, Josiah Edson, colonel, in August, 1771. Was second lieutenant under Capt. Elisha Mitchell in Col. Eliphalet Cary's regiment, serving from April 12 to June 28, 1776. Was a delegate to the convention which adopted the Federal constitution in 1788.

He died Feb. 22, 1813.

## Children :

- i. Elizabeth,<sup>5</sup> b. July 17, 1759; m. March 6, 1783, Benjamin, son of Lot and Betty (Holmes) Conant, b. at Bridgewater, Aug. 29, 1756, rem. to Turner, Me., and d. there.  
Children :
  1. Temperance Conant, b. Nov. 15, 1783.
  2. Marcus Conant, b. Oct. 24, 1785.
  3. Winslow Conant, b. Jan. 15, 1788.
  4. Benjamin Conant, b. Sept. 24, 1790.
  5. Hezekiah Conant, b. at Turner, Me.
31. ii. Winslow, b. Oct. 10, 1762.
32. iii. Joseph, b. Sept. 17, 1766.
- iv. Hezekiah, b. June 2, 1770; grad. Harv. Univ. 1789; became a minister and settled at Boylston, where he died unm. Dec. 2, 1795.

17. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> (*Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, baptized July 31, 1737; married March 4, 1762, Deborah, daughter of Moses and Mary (Jackson) Cushman, born at Halifax, July 8, 1737. After the death of Mr. Hooper she married, Feb. 1, 1781, William Dunham, of Plymouth. She died Sept. 9, 1815.

Thomas Hooper of Bridgewater, 21 years old, enlisted May 2, 1758, and served till May 27, 1758, in Capt. Joseph Billings' company, Col. Joseph Williams' regiment; also served from March 23, 1760, to Dec. 8, 1760, in Capt. Josiah Dunbar's company, in his majesty's service for the reduction of Canada. His name appears on the pay-roll of Capt. Ephraim Holmes' company, as having enlisted June 10, 1761, and served till April 10, 1762 (date of roll). *Also*, commissioned Ensign in Capt. Sol. Leonard's company, and then Lieutenant in Capt. Zeph. Willis' company, Col. Josiah Edson's regiment, August, 1771. He afterward did patriotic duty in the Revolution; enlisted in April, 1777, and served 9 months and 26 days in Col. Crafts' artillery regiment, Continental Army, under Capt. Turner Phillips. He served at Saratoga, N. Y., and was taken ill and died there in 1777.

## Children :

- i. Cushman,<sup>5</sup> b. about 1763; enlisted in Rev. army but d. before performing service.
- ii. Thomas, b. about 1765; was a hatter; went to Ohio to get fur, was capsized from a boat and d. of cold so acquired.
- iii. Chloe, b. May 15, 1768; m. June 25, 1788, Ebenezer, son of Josiah and Hannah (Latham) Hathaway, b. July 13, 1768, d. June 30, 1830. She d. at E. Bridgewater in May, 1845.

## Children :

1. Isaac Hathaway, b. 1789.
2. Cushman Hathaway, b. March 1, 1790.
3. Deborah Hathaway, b. Oct., 1791; m. Jonathan Pratt.
4. Seabury Hathaway, b. Jan. 24, 1792.
5. Chloe Hathaway, b. May 4, 1794; m. Jonah Benson.
6. Ruth Hathaway, b. March 11, 1798; m. Chipman Porter.
7. Sarah Hathaway, b. July 7, 1800; m. Wadsworth Phillips.
8. John Hooper Hathaway, b. May 21, 1802.
9. Ebenezer Hathaway, b. Aug. 7, 1804.
10. Thomas Hathaway, b. March 27, 1807.
11. Josiah Hathaway, b. March 16, 1810.
12. Isaac Hathaway, b. April 13, 1814.

18. JOHN<sup>4</sup> (*Thomas*<sup>3</sup>, *John*<sup>2</sup>, *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, baptized Nov. 11, 1739; married Sept. 25, 1766, Sarah, daughter of Isaac and Bethia (Beal) Pool, born about 1737, died Oct. 14, 1828.

He enlisted in the Continental service; was on an expedition to Canada in 1758; re-enlisted April 2, 1759, was on pay-roll of Capt. Lemuel Dunbar's company at Halifax, N. S., as having served from March 31 to Nov. 1, 1759, and from Jan. 1, 1760, to Jan. 11, 1761. These are, of course, only partial reports of his service. After the war he became quite wealthy, having the soubriquet of "Money John Hooper."

He had no children. He bequeathed his estate to relatives

and to a namesake, John Hooper Palmer, of Woodstock, Vt., whether a relative or not is not known to us.

19. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> (*William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Nov. 19, 1729; married Nov. 28, 1761, Susanna, daughter of Jonathan and Experience (Carver) Cary, born Sept. 5, 1725, died Sept. 6, 1795.

He lived in the house which had been occupied by his father; was an iron-worker, maker of hollow iron ware; leased the old furnace that stood on Swift's Hill for the business.

He was a sergeant in Capt. John Johnson's company of Col. John Winslow's regiment, serving from April 23 to Nov. 8, 1754, "for the defence of the Eastern frontiers."

He died May 10, 1773.

The story has come down in the family that on the day of his funeral the coffin was placed out of doors, under an apple tree (according to a common custom of the time); the tree being full of blossoms and stirred by a gentle breeze, the white and pink petals covered the whole with a beautiful mantle.

#### Children:

33. i. William,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 12, 1763.
- ii. Isaac, b. July 18, 1766; d. Aug. 6, 1775.

20. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> (*William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Feb. 7, 1731; married first, March 15, 1759, Abigail, daughter of Benjamin and Ann (Bicknell) White, born at Middleborough, March 31, 1739, died June 28, 1785. He married second, Aug. 10, 1786, Jane, daughter of Dr. Abiel and Silence (Washburne) Howard, widow of Ebenezer Ames, born April 18, 1742, died at date unknown, after Jan. 19, 1791, when she deeded a tract of land.

He was an officer in the local militia, rising from ensign in 1771 to captain in 1775. Tradition holds that he served in the Revolution, but evidence has not been found as yet. He was a selectman in town, representative to General Court in 1776, a man much respected. He had no children.

21. ELISHA<sup>4</sup> (*William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridge-water, Oct. 11, 1736; married Hannah Stevens; her pedigree and the date of their marriage are not at hand.

He was a blacksmith by trade; lived at Killingworth, Conn., in 1762. Removed to Stockbridge. His wife died in West Stockbridge, May 19, 1814, and he died Nov. 23, 1814.

He was a soldier of the Revolution; served in Capt. Jabez Colt's company in Col. Ressler's detachment of militia from Berkshire County for the service of the United States of America, July 29, 1777.

He was a man of strong family feeling; wrote many excellent letters to his brother Thomas which are on file; they are from Killingworth, Conn., in 1762, and from West Stockbridge afterward. They describe the hard times of those days and show a brave struggle against the difficulties of a frontier settlement. After repeated plans and disappointments about revisiting his old home he made a visit in 1775. He induced some of his brethren and others to come to the "new West" of that day, where there was a good deal of comfort and advancement in log cabins and rough conditions. A good spirit of patriotism and Christianity abounded.

#### Children:

34. i. Calvin,<sup>5</sup> b. about 1763.
35. ii. Philo, b. about 1765.
36. iii. Luther, b. at Stockbridge, Feb. 17, 1769.
37. iv. Elisha, b. May 4, 1771.
- v. Lois, b. Aug. 12, 1773; m. (as his second wife) Dr. Asa Hamlin, son of Thomas and Ruth (Gibbs) Hamlin, b. at Sharon, Conn., Jan. 14, 1754, d. at E. Bloomfield, N. Y., in 1847. She d. in 1847. They had

#### Children:

1. Alvan Hamlin, b. July 1, 1792.
2. Benjamin Franklin Hamlin, b. March 29, 1798.
3. Hannah B. Hamlin, b. Nov. 23, 1800.
4. Elisha Hooper Hamlin, b. Aug. 1, 1804.
5. Elizabeth Hamlin, b. May 25, 1809; m. Samuel B. Ayres.
- vi. Susanna, b. Dec. 9, 1778; m. Oct. 31, 1798, Philander

Barnes; he d. at Canajoharie, N. Y., Nov. 9, 1827; she d. Jan. 3, 1836.

Children:

1. Hamilton Douglas Barnes, b. Sept. 16, 1799.
2. Caroline Cynthia Barnes, b. May 21, 1802.
3. Luther Hooper Barnes, b. Oct. 29, 1805.
4. Mary Ann Barnes, b. Oct. 16, 1808; m. Edmund Sheldon of Copenhagen, N. Y.
5. Sophronia Barnes, b. April 14, 1810; m. Benjamin Tracy Johnson.
6. Norman Barnes, b. Sept. 28, 1822.
38. vii. William, b. Nov. 11, 1781.
- viii. Sylvester, b. July 7, 1785; d. unm.; estate settled by nephew, Sylvester Hooper, 2d, June 17, 1842.
39. ix. Ansel, b. June 13, 1789. Removed to Leroy, Genesee Co., N. Y. Was alive in 1842.

22. DAVID<sup>4</sup> (*William*<sup>3</sup> *John*<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Feb. 18, 1743; married March 23, 1769, Martha, daughter of Benjamin and Lucy Shaw, born at Middleborough, June 18, 1749, died June 17, 1832.

He was a soldier in the company of Peter Penniman in Col. Job Cushing's regiment, enlisted for service in Northern Army U. S. A., and served from Aug. 14 to Nov. 29, 1777. Also, under Lieut. Samuel Dunbar in Major Eliphalet Cary's regiment on the march to Tiverton, R. I., in July, 1780.

He died at Bridgewater, Feb. 10, 1830.

Children:

40. i. Cyrus,<sup>5</sup> b. April 18, 1770.
41. ii. Apollos, b. April 20, 1772.
- iii. Isaac, b. May 24, 1776; m. March 10, 1805, Susanna, dau. of Daniel and Bethia (Keith) Leach, b. June 6, 1778, d. Feb. 11, 1866. He d. Oct. 29, 1846. No children.
42. iv. Charles, b. Feb. 20, 1781.
- v. Sally, b. Jan. 26, 1785; m. Nov. 30, 1809, Stephen, son of Stephen and Esther (Leonard) Williams, b. at Raynham, April 8, 1777, d. Aug. 12, 1844; she d. April 26, 1859.



## Children:

1. Alonzo Williams, b. Jan. 22, 1810.
2. Noah Williams, b. Jan. 10, 1812.
3. Elvira Williams, b. July 18, 1813; m. Dec. 12, 1835, Enoch King.
4. Martha Shaw Williams, b. July 22, 1819; m. Freeman C. Leonard.
5. Sarah Miranda Williams, b. Sept. 27, 1825; m. Alpheus P. Caswell.
- vi. Lucy, b. May 3, 1787; m. March 23, 1815, Rev. Oliver Hayward, son of Robert and Hannah (Keith) Hayward, b. March 25, 1771, grad. Brown Univ. 1804, d. Sept. 26, 1831. No ch.
- vii. Polly, b. April 11, 1791; d. unm. Dec. 18, 1864.

23. LUTHER<sup>4</sup> (*William*<sup>3</sup> *John*<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridge-water, Feb. 20, 1746; married Nov. 25, 1779, Phebe, daughter of Jonathan and Judith (Wood) Washburne, born at Middleborough, 1761, died Feb. 7, 1827.

He was a soldier in the company of Capt. Abram Washburne on the march to Hough's Neck, March 4, 1776; went to Bristol, R. I., in Capt. Joseph Keith's company, Col. Edward Mitchell's regiment, Dec. 8, 1776; also in Capt. Nathan Packard's company, Col. Thomas Carpenter's regiment, July 25 to Sept. 9, 1778; also in Capt. Abram Washburne's company, Col. Theophilus Cotton's regiment, in the expedition to Newport, R. I., March 10, 1781.

He died May 11, 1831.

## Children:

- i. Lois,<sup>5</sup> b. April 13, 1780; m. April 12, 1801, Avery Fobes, son of Timothy and Mary (Dean) Fobes, b. Jan. 22, 1770, d. May 16, 1845; she lived to a great age, retaining faculties and endearing herself to all; was an authority on genealogical matters; d. Feb. 7, 1872, ae. 92.

## Children:

1. Harriet Fobes, b. Jan. 1, 1802; m. Aug. 25, 1830, Justin Howard, of Easton.

2. Vesta Fobes, b. May 11, 1804.
3. Cornelia Fobes, b. 27 May, 1807; m. May 28, 1837, Vassal Keith, of Bridgewater.
4. Fanny Fobes, b. Nov. 2, 1810.
- ii. Susanna, b. Aug. 3, 1782; m. Dec. 13, 1807, Zephaniah, son of Salmon and Chloe (Wilbor) Keith, b. Sept. 26, 1779, d. July 28, 1858. She was his first wife. She d. April 6, 1824.
- Children:
  1. Phebe Keith, b. Nov. 12, 1808; m. (1) Feb. 19, 1824, Thomas Dyke. She m. (2) James S. Leach.
  2. Mahala Keith, b. 1817; d. unm. Dec. 28, 1837.
  3. Martha Keith, b. 1818; d. July 21, 1830.
  4. Zephaniah Keith, b. March 3, 1824.
43. iii. Lyman, b. July 28, 1787.
- iv. Abigail, b. Feb. 6, 1791; m. Nov. 30, 1809, Aberdeen, son of Isaac and Susanna (Leach) Wilbor, b. June 23, 1785, d. Jan. 21, 1839. She d. at Providence, R. I., Dec. 6, 1876.
- Children:
  1. Emeline Wilbor, b. Feb. 8, 1810.
  2. Lysander Wilbor, b. Feb. 18, 1812.
  3. Susanna Wilbor, b. Feb. 27, 1814.
  4. Thomas Hooper Wilbor, b. May 14, 1816.
  5. Elizabeth Packard Wilbor, b. July 3, 1818; m. Martin Wetherell.
  6. Isaac Sanford Wilbor, b. June 13, 1821.
  7. Julia Ann Wilbor, b. April 11, 1823; m. Charles Howard.
  8. Calvin Hooper Wilbor, b. May 21, 1825.
  9. William Henry Wilbor, b. Oct. 8, 1827.
  10. Catherine Ware Wilbor, b. Feb. 13, 1830; m. Abner Wales Hayden.
  11. Austin Bradford Wilbor, b. Sept. 30, 1832.
  12. Lydia Ellen Wilbor, b. Sept. 3, 1834; m. Andrew Remington, of Warwick, R. I.
- v. Thomas, b. Feb. 1, 1793; d. March 2, 1796.
- vi. Luther, b. Feb. 21, d. Dec. 21, 1794.
- vii. Calvin, b. March 13, 1801; d. Sept. 5, 1826.
- viii. A child, d. Jan. 11, 1803.



24. CALVIN<sup>4</sup> (*William*<sup>3</sup> *John*<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Oct. 22, 1749; was a cooper. Served in the Revolution. Enlisted April 19, 1775, on the Lexington alarm and served at Roxbury through that summer. Enlisted for nine months July 7, 1778, and did duty at New York; enlisted July 22, 1780, and served at Tiverton, R. I.; and was one of the militia sent to reinforce the Continental Army July 27, 1780. Was described on the army roll as "of light complexion, with blue eyes, and 5 feet, six inches high." He never married. A number of letters he wrote to his brothers have been preserved by their descendants and are very interesting.

25. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>3</sup> *John*<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Feb. 9, 1735, married March 31, 1763, Elizabeth Bryant, of Middleborough.

In 1765 he sold land to his father and others and he is believed to have removed from Bridgewater; but thus far no trace of the place of his after residence has been found by the compiler.

The particulars respecting his family are not entirely clear.

#### Children :

44. i. Zalmuna.<sup>5</sup>
45. ii. Perez.
- iii. Betsey, m. Sept. 14, 1790, Benjamin Fry, of Middleborough. He may have been the person of that name who bought land at Taunton, 1795-1804. They are said to have lived at some time in Winchendon, and to have had a son Benjamin and a daughter Olive Fry.
- iv. Roxanna, m. at Middleborough, Dec. 25, 1797, Bernice, son of Jedediah and Phebe (Keith) Leach (his first wife).
- v. Sarah, m. at Middleborough, Feb. 28, 1782, Lemuel Macomber.
- vi. Olive, m. in Middleborough (both of Taunton), Aug. 29, 1794, Gideon Andrews.

26. EBENEZER<sup>4</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>3</sup> *John*<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, baptized in June, 1740; married Aug. 25, 1761, Relief, daughter of Wright and Bethia (Packard) Bartlett, born March

10, 1740; she survived her husband and married second, Sept. 4, 1788, Joseph Howard of Raynham.

Ebenezer Hooper was a soldier in the secret expedition to Tiverton, R. I., Sept. 25 to Oct. 30, 1777.

He lived at Titicut, R. I., at one time; there the deaths of two of his children are recorded by the local minister, Dec. 27, 1773, and July 26, 1776. Nothing further is known about the family.

28. LEVI<sup>4</sup> (*James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, baptized May 16, 1742; married first, June 25, 1766, Susanna, daughter of David and Elizabeth (Cook) Leach, born July 7, 1743, died in 1771. He married second, in 1771, Sarah, daughter of Jonathan Hall, of Walpole, N. H.

He is said to have gone on a whaling voyage to Hudson's Bay when quite young. He enlisted at the age of seventeen in Col. Thomas Clapp's regiment under command of Gen. Jeffrey Amherst, April 6, 1759, and served till Nov. 1, 1759, "service Eastward," in Capt. Israel Davis' company; *also*, in same company, "at Louisburgh," Jan. 1 to Nov. 17, 1760; *also*, in Capt. Josiah Dunbar's company, March 23 to Nov. 20, 1762. After the service he travelled through the region of Walpole, N. H., and was so pleased with the country that he afterward removed and made his home there. He was prominent in town affairs and delegate to the Provincial Court at Exeter in 1785. Was lieutenant of the Walpole company of militia, reported to the Assembly Jan. 4, 1776.

He died Oct. 22, 1806.

#### Children :

- i. Chloe,<sup>5</sup> b. Oct. 25, 1767; m. Robert Gilchrist; she d. Sept. 23, 1840.

#### Children :

1. Susan Gilchrist; m. Seth Marvin, of Alstead, N. H.
2. Lucinda Gilchrist, m. Osric Look, of Walpole, N. H.
3. Chloe Gilchrist, m. Harry Rice.

4. Harriet Gilchrist, m. (1) Ralph Temple (2) Levi Foster.
- ii. Levi, b. Aug. 5, 1770; d. July 16, 1700.
- iii. Susanna, b. July 19, 1772; m. May 24, 1791, Henry, son of Rev. Jacob and Hepsibah (Prentice) Foster, b. at Berwick, Me., Sept. 17, 1766, d. at Walpole, N. H., Sept., 1853; she d. April 17, 1847.
- Children:
1. Sally Foster, b. June 1, 1792; m. Dr. Ebenezer Crain, of Springfield, Vt.
  2. Susan Foster, b. Aug. 24, 1794; m. Levi Hall.
  3. Henry Prentice Foster, b. Oct. 10, 1796.
  4. Levi Hooper Foster, b. Feb. 1, 1799.
  5. Sophia Foster, b. Feb. 28, 1800; d. Aug. 9, 1802.
  6. Sophia Foster, b. Feb. 28, 1803; m. Dexter Anderson.
  7. Caleb Foster, twin with Sophia, b. Feb. 29, 1803.
  8. Jacob Foster, b. 1807; d. 1809.
46. iv. Salmon, b. Aug. 7, 1774.
- v. James Winslow, b. April 17, 1776; d. Sept. 9, 1777.
47. vi. James, b. June 17, 1778.
48. vii. Elisha, b. Sept. 21, 1781.
- viii. Sally, b. April 14, 1783; m. Aug. 9, 1801, William, son of Asa and Dolly Gage, who was b. in 1779 and d. May 13, 1849; she d. April 20, 1853. They had no children.

29. JAMES<sup>4</sup> (*James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater in 1746; married Feb. 6, 1771, Susanna, daughter of Benjamin and Susanna (Battles) Washburne, born May 18, 1749, died March 9, 1833. He enlisted March 23, 1762, in Capt. Josiah Dunbar's company, and served till Nov. 20, 1762. Was allowed for 22 days travel home. After this colonial service he did a good part in the Revolution.

He served in Capt. Nathan Mitchell's company of Minute Men who marched from Bridgewater April 19, 1775; also in Capt. Abram Washburne's company, Col. Edward Mitchell's regiment, in the march to Hough's Neck, March 4, 1776; in the expedition to Rhode Island, Dec. 8, 1780.

## Children :

49. i. Isaac,<sup>5</sup> b. May 3, 1772.
- ii. Molly, b. June 20, 1774; d. unm. Dec. 26, 1845.
- iii. Susanna, b. Aug. 29, 1776; m. Rufus, son of Capt. Simeon and Lydia (Washburne) Wood, b. March 15, 1779, d. Aug. 31, 1845; she d. July 7, 1849.

## Children :

1. Rachel Wood, b. Oct. 16, 1800; m. (1) Oliver Allen, Jr., and m. (2) Christopher Dyer Copeland (his third wife).
2. Willard Wood, b. June 19, 1802.
3. Eunice Hooper Wood, b. April 2, 1804; m. May 14, 1826, Christopher Dyer Copeland (his first wife).
4. Winslow Wood, b. Dec. 6, 1806; d. March 15, 1808.
5. Rufus Wood, b. Aug. 16, 1812; d. Oct. 12, 1823.
- iv. Eunice, d. unm. June 29, 1795.
- v. A child, d. March 28, 1783.
- vi. Azubah, b. Oct. 26, 1783; m. March 27, 1803, Zephaniah, son of Nathaniel and Abigail (Staples) Caswell, b. at Taunton, May 10, 1779, d. at Bridgewater, Jan. 17, 1851; she d. May 10, 1864.

## Children :

1. Zephaniah Caswell, b. Sept. 21, 1804.
2. Harriet Caswell, b. Sept. 1, 1806; m. Willard Wood.
3. Winslow Wood Caswell, b. March 7, 1809.
4. Susanna Hooper Caswell, b. Sept. 15, 1814; d. Dec. 6, 1829.
- vii. Parnel, b. April 6, 1786; d. unm. Sept. 27, 1825.
- viii. James, b. May, 1788; d. March 27, 1789.
50. ix. Levi, b. Dec. 27, 1790.

## FIFTH GENERATION

29a. THOMAS A.<sup>5</sup> (*Jonathan,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*), born at Annapolis, N. S.; married Catherine, daughter of James and Catherine Gormly, a Protestant from the North of Ireland; she was born at Annapolis, N. S., May 5, 1819, and died at Boston, May 27, 1872.

He resided at Rosette, Annapolis county, N. S.

He died in 1845.

Children :

- 50 a. i. Ainsley R.,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 9, 1842.
- ii. Alfred G., March 21, 1845.

29 b. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> (*Ezekiel*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgetown, N. S., about 1795; married Ann Newton; she died Sept. 21, 1862, ae. 65.

He was a ship-carpenter some years; afterward settled on a farm. He died in March, 1867, ae. 72.

Children :

- i. Henrietta,<sup>5</sup> b. Nov. 27, 1825; d. Feb. 5, 1895; m. James Wilson, who was b. in 1818 and d. in June, 1898.

Child :

Emma Wilson, b. July 25, 1848; m. May 9, 1866, Major Albert Messinger, who was b. March 18, 1840. Res. Lynn.

Children :

- (1) Fred Alton Messinger, b. Jan. 24, 1867.
- (2) James William Messinger, b. and d. in 1868.
- (3) Eliza May Messinger, b. Nov. 10, 1869.
- (4) Herbert Spurgeon Messinger, b. Dec. 6, 1871.
- (5) Etta Maude Messinger, b. Aug. 28, 1873.
- (6) James Albert Messinger, b. Aug. 11, 1875; d. in infancy.
- (7) Clara Barton Messinger, b. June 10, 1877.
- (8) Ethel Ursula Messinger, b. March 28, 1879.
- (9) Cassie Beckwith Messinger, b. Dec. 8, 1882.
- (10) Emma Louise Messinger, b. Dec. 12, 1884.
- (11) Alma Bernice Messinger, b. Dec. 29, 1886.
- (12) Harold Leo Messinger, b. Aug. 22, 1891.
- ii. Olivia, d. unm. Jan., 1863.
- iii. William Thomas, d. unm. at the age of 25.

30. JOHN<sup>5</sup> (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Sept. 6, 1747; married first, June 5, 1777, Hannah, daughter of Joseph and Jane (Keith) Cowing, born May 22, 1747, died Sept. 2, 1782. He married second (published at Oakham, Nov. 25, 1790), Ruth, daughter of Zebedee and Sarah (Northey) Delano, born at Pembroke, April 6, 1755, died in 1835; she was widow of Ebenezer Whitman when married to Mr. Hooper, and had been living at Oakham.

He was a soldier in Capt. Abram Washburne's company of Col. Eliphalet Cary's regiment on the expedition to Rhode Island, served from July 30 to Aug. 9, 1780. He resided at Bridgewater till after his second marriage; returned later and died at Bridgewater, March 26, 1809.

#### Children :

- i. John,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 14, d. Dec. 17, 1777.
51. ii. John, b. June 29, 1779.
52. iii. Joseph, b. Dec. 24, 1780.
- iv. Hannah, b. June 11, 1782; m. (1) Samuel Matthews, son of John and Hannah (Knight) Matthews, of Turner, Me.; he d. on a voyage home from the West Indies in 1826. She m. (2) about 1830, Oliver Turner (his second wife); he d. at West Sumner, Me., April 8, 1843, ae. 78; she d. there Dec. 15, 1850.

#### Children :

1. Jane Matthews, b. May 6, 1806; m. Joseph P. Ryerson.
2. William Matthews, d. young.
3. Diana Matthews, b. Oct. 9, 1810; m. (1) Wm. Doble, (2) Abner Frost.
4. Philena Matthews, b. Sept., 1813.
5. Marinda Matthews, b. May 2, 1815; m. Greenleaf Rounds.
6. Clara Bonney Matthews, b. June 30, 1818; m. (1) Nathan Barnes, (2) Calvin Keene.
7. Samuel Matthews, b. Sept. 22, 1821.
8. Hannah Hooper Matthews, b. May 27, 1823; m. Orin T. Hill.
53. v. Ebenezer, b. at Oakham, April 22, 1792.

- vi. Sarah Delano, b. July 25, 1794; m. April 29, 1827, Luther, son of Abraham and Jemima (Walker) Wheeler, b. at Rutland, Mass., Sept. 23, 1782, d. July 24, 1840. She d. at Rutland, Jan. 17, 1867.

Children:

1. Ruth Cordelia Wheeler, b. April 14, 1828; m. Samuel B. Bigelow, of Leicester.
  2. Lucinda Reed Wheeler, b. April 7, 1830; m. F. Cortes Bigelow, of Rutland.
  3. Maria Wheeler, b. June 18, 1834; m. Oren Maynard Marean, of Hubbardston.
- vii. Premela Record, b. Aug. 14, 1797; m. Sept. 24, 1828, John S. Goodenow, of Rutland. He went to sea and the vessel was never heard from. They had no children. She d. Feb. 10, 1851.

31. WINSLOW<sup>5</sup> (*Hezekiah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Oct. 10, 1762; married Nov. 13, 1791, Polly, daughter of Chilton and Mary (Howard) Latham, born Dec. 14, 1772, died Sept. 24, 1856.

He served under Capt. Abram Washburne in the expedition to Rhode Island in 1780, in Maj. Eliphalet Cary's regiment.

He died Dec. 19, 1834.

Children:

- i. Mary,<sup>6</sup> b. April 29, 1792; m. Nov. 11, 1811, Paschal, son of Joseph and Hannah (Lathrop) Bassett, b. June 5, 1789, d. Dec. 20, 1849; she d. Aug. 6, 1875.

Children:

1. Mary Winslow Bassett, b. Aug. 26, 1812; m. William Drew of Duxbury.
2. Sarah Church Bassett, b. June 6, 1814; d. unm.
3. Elizabeth Hooper Bassett, b. Feb. 11, 1818; m. William Davis, of Boston.
4. Catherine Frances Bassett, b. May 30, 1822; m. Daniel Sawin, of E. Bridgewater.
5. Augusta Bassett, b. May 17, 1825; m. Alfred Sears.
6. Paschal Bassett, b. Jan. 27, 1830; d. March 21, 1832.



- ii. Elizabeth, b. June 15, 1796; m. Dec. 30, 1816, Benjamin Bates, b. at Plymouth, 1785, d. at Norton, 1875; she d. May 5, 1855.

Children:

1. Benjamin Bates, b. at Duxbury, Nov. 10, 1817.
  2. Elizabeth Bates, b. at Boston, Jan. 3, 1820; m. Rev. Theophilus Doggett.
  3. Hezekiah Bates, b. Aug. 3, 1822.
  4. Mary Bates, b. June 20, 1826; m. Charles W. Belcher.
  5. Winslow Hooper Bates, b. Sept. 3, 1831.
- iii. Hezekiah, b. Oct. 27, 1799; d. at Boston, Nov. 7, 1819.

32. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> (*Hezekiah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Sept. 17, 1766; married (intention Nov. 7, 1792) Lucia, daughter of Edward and Jane (Latham) Mitchell, born Dec. 30, 1769, died Feb. 27, 1824.

Capt. Joseph Hooper died Oct. 1, 1838.

Children:

54. i. Joseph,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 14, 1793.
- ii. Lucia, b. June 21, 1797; m. July 22, 1824, Philo, son of Apollos and Chloe (Dyer) Leach, b. Oct. 15, 1797, d. Sept. 7, 1853; she d. Sept. 7, 1872.

Child:

James Edward Leach, b. Sept. 25, 1825; d. Oct. 23, 1849.

- iii. Jane, b. Sept. 23, 1799; m. March 28, 1825, Capt. James Tripp, son of Job and Hannah (Carver) Tripp, b. at Fairhaven, Aug. 4, 1794, d. March 30, 1875; she d. at Fairhaven, Oct. 28, 1876.

Children:

1. Lucia Mitchell Tripp, b. July 23, 1826.
  2. Job Carver Tripp, b. Aug. 9, 1828.
  3. Nancy Jane Tripp, b. Dec. 29, 1830; m. Lewis S. Judd.
  4. James Franklin Tripp, b. Oct. 23, 1834.
  5. Horace Pope Tripp, b. July 5, 1838.
- iv. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 29, 1801; was for many years a school-teacher in Bridgewater; d. unm. Jan. 19, 1861.



- v. Saba, b. March 4, 1804; m. Feb. 10, 1828, Edwin Keith, son of Isaac and Joanna (Pratt) Keith, b. Sept. 27, 1800, d. Dec. 19, 1860; she d. March 16, 1881.

## Children:

1. Edwin Harrison Keith, b. July 19, 1830.
2. Sumner Keith, b. Nov. 20, 1833.
3. Joseph Hooper Keith, b. April 23, 1836.
4. Pamela Keith, b. July 21, 1838; m. Dec. 4, 1879, as his second wife, Rev. Theodore F. Wright, of Bridgewater.

55. vi. Mitchell, b. March 29, 1808.

33. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> (*William*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Oct. 12, 1763; married March 5, 1794, Polly, daughter of Ephraim and Mercy (Sears) Tilson, born at Halifax, Oct. 28, 1762, died April 12, 1850.

He was a soldier in Capt. Abram Washburne's company in Maj. Eliphalet Cary's regiment in the expedition to Rhode Island in 1780.

His occupation was that of a farmer. He went to house-keeping in the old Lawrence house which stood about where Clinton Washburne has recently lived on Sumner Street. From 1813 to 1819 he lived in Middleborough on the farm of the widow of Lemuel Ransom. He returned to Bridgewater and lived with his uncle Maj. Eliphalet Cary after the death of Mr. Cary's wife, and he made him his heir.

He died March 27, 1825.

## Children:

- i. A child<sup>6</sup> b. and d. March 6, 1795.
  - ii. Isaac, b. April 19, 1796; served in the war of 1812; afterward shipped on a coasting vessel and sailed to Savannah, Ga.; d. of small pox, Dec. 17, 1815.
56. iii. William, b. Feb. 12, 1798.
- iv. Susan Cary, b. Nov. 20, 1800; d. unm. Sept. 3, 1839.
  - v. Mary Tilson, b. July 30, 1803; d. unm. Feb. 28, 1858.
57. vi. Thomas, b. Nov. 5, 1805.
58. vii. Cyrus, b. Nov. 13, 1807.
- viii. Sarah Church, b. Feb. 17, 1812; m. Nov. 29, 1840, Alvin,

son of Solomon and Betsey (Bates) Hayward, b. April 8, 1810, d. May 26, 1849. She d. Oct. 14, 1882.

Children:

1. Alvin Lewis Hayward, b. May 31, d. June 3, 1842.
2. Sarah Jane Hayward, b. March 17, d. June 29, 1844.
3. Alvina Hayward, b. June 8, 1849; d. April 17, 1859.

34. CALVIN<sup>5</sup> (*Elisha*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1763; married Betsey Hamlin, of Alford, daughter of Capt. Seth and Polly (Pitcher) Hamlin, who survived him and made her home afterward with her brother Sylvester. He died at West Stockbridge Aug. 30, 1833, "in his 70th year."

No record of any children.

35. PHILO<sup>5</sup> (*Elisha*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1765; married Hannah —.

He was living at West Stockbridge in 1804.

Children:

- i. Nancy,<sup>6</sup> d. March 13, 1804.
- ii. Abigail Susan, d. in her 29th year, June 19, 1830.
- iii. Kate, m. — Allen; said to have removed to Indiana.
- iv. Erastus.
- v. Calvin. He and Erastus are said to have gone "West," locality unknown.

36. LUTHER<sup>5</sup> (*Elisha*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Stockbridge, Feb. 17, 1769; married Elizabeth Tyrei of Austerlitz, N. Y., who died May 23, 1840, "aged 58."

He was town clerk of West Stockbridge, 1803-1812. He died there, April 13, 1839.

Child:

Sylvester;<sup>6</sup> was a bookkeeper in New York City and d. there unm. Dec. 31, 1891, aged 70.

37. ELISHA<sup>5</sup> (*Elisha*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Stockbridge, May 4, 1771; married Ruth, daughter of John and Ruth (Merriam) Newell, born at Wallingford, Conn., May 4, 1771, died at Newark Valley, Tioga County, N. Y., Sept. 14, 1812.

He died at Flemingville, same county, Oct. 8, 1836.

Children :

- 61. i. Leander,<sup>6</sup> b. at W. Stockbridge, May 30, 1794.
  - 62. ii. Philander, b. Nov. 18, 1795.
  - iii. Lucina, b. May 7, 1798; m. Jan. 10, 1818, Elijah, son of Samuel and Abigail (Belcher) Johnson, b. June 15, 1794, d. at Flint, Mich., Sept. 6, 1847; she d. at Auburn, N. Y., Nov. 20, 1867. She m. (2) Oct. 15, 1853, Wm. Brown Bement, b. May 20, 1796, d. March 21, 1870.
- Children :
- 1. Ruth Newell Johnson, b. May 25, 1819; m. Dr. E. P. K. Smith.
  - 2. Mortimer Johnson, b. Feb. 1, 1821.
- 63. iv. Ransom, b. April 4, 1804.
  - v. Adeline, b. at Newark Valley, N. Y., July 19, 1812; m. (second wife) Sept. 21, 1859, Grover Smith Stoyell; she d. at Moravia, N. Y., Aug. 2, 1861. She had no children.

38. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> (*Elisha*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at West Stockbridge, Nov. 11, 1781; married Fanny Dean, of Canaan, Conn.

Was living at settlement of the estate of his brother Sylvester in 1842.

Child :

- 64. William Chauncey,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 5, 1810.

40. CYRUS<sup>5</sup> (*David*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, April 18, 1770; married at Woodstock, Vt., Dec. 1, 1795, Mehitabel, daughter of James and Faith (Shaw) Murdock, born at Middleborough, Nov. 18, 1768, died at Woodstock, Vt., Sept. 7, 1827.

He removed to Woodstock, Vt., before his marriage and resided there; was a carpenter. He died May 26, 1838.

Children :

- i. William Murdock<sup>6</sup>, b. Sept. 6, 1797; d. March 2, 1811.
- ii. Fanny, b. Aug. 26, 1800; d. unm. Sept. 20, 1857.
- iii. James Murdock, b. May 24, 1803; d. April 7, 1811.
- iv. Charles Sturtevant, b. Oct. 28, 1808; d. Feb. 24, 1811.
- v. Asenath Burns, b. April 18, 1813.

41. APOLLOS<sup>5</sup> (*David*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, April 20, 1772; married in 1799 Vodisa (Boadicea), daughter of Job and Abigail (Leach) Hall, born at Raynham, Jan. 25, 1780, died March 14, 1858.

He died March 13, 1851.

Children :

- i. Philo,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 7, 1801; d. unm. March 30, 1880.
- ii. Vodisa, b. June 26, 1803; m. Oct. 20, 1831, Josephus, son of Silas and Susanna (Williams) Pickens, b. at Middleborough, Sept. 13, 1805, d. Oct. 2, 1883; she d. April 24, 1872.

Children:

1. Davis Pickens, b. 1835.
2. Philo Hooper Pickens, b. 1837.
- iii. Melancy, b. March 2, 1804; d. unm. May 3, 1869.
65. iv. Apollos, b. Oct. 27, 1806.
- v. David, b. Dec. 18, 1810; d. unm. Sept. 29, 1841.
- vi. Betsey, b. Feb. 24, 1814; d. unm. Oct. 31, 1887.

42. CHARLES<sup>5</sup> (*David*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Feb. 20, 1781; married Nov. 20, 1810, Martha, daughter of Col. Sylvanus and Martha (Davis) Learned, born at Oxford, April 4, 1790; she died at North Rochester, Jan. 24, 1858.

He had a store and farm at North Rochester and was a successful business man.

He died Feb. 14, 1867.

## Children :

- i. Martha Learned,<sup>6</sup> b. Oct. 21, 1815; m. (intention April 19, 1842) Dr. Samuel B. Phillips, of New York City. She had been a school teacher at New Bedford before marriage. She d. in New York, April 6, 1855.
- ii. Charles Edward, b. Oct. 22, 1817; d. unm. Nov. 4, 1871. Was injured by the kick of a horse at 12 years of age and an invalid in consequence the rest of his life.

43. LYMAN<sup>5</sup> (*Luther*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, July 28, 1787; married May 28, 1820, Hannah, daughter of Azel and Sarah (Alden) Shaw; born at Middleborough, Dec. 23, 1790, died March 25, 1887.

He died Jan. 24, 1833.

## Children :

- i. Julia,<sup>6</sup> b. July 9, 1822; d. Jan. 2, 1889.
66. ii. Charles Lyman, b. Dec. 29, 1823.
- iii. Hannah, twin with Charles Lyman, m. Sept. 6, 1843, Robert C., son of John and Sarah (Ryder) Clark, b. Jan. 31, 1822.

## Children :

1. Robert W. Clark, b. Feb. 16, 1846.
2. Charles M. Clark, b. Oct. 16, 1848.
3. Hannah M. Clark, b. July 3, 1851; d. Feb. 14, 1852.
4. Fletcher Clark, b. May 28, 1853.
5. Eugene S. Clark, b. March 29, 1856.
- iv. Sarah Antoinette, b. Nov. 17, 1825; m. April 24, 1844, Wales S., son of William and Polly (Conant) Andrews; he d. at Hartford, Conn., Aug. 31, 1878; she d. there Aug. 18, 1879.

## Children :

1. Wales L. Andrews, b. March 3, 1845.
2. Clinton E. Andrews, b. Dec. 14, 1846; d. Nov. 6, 1872.
3. William C. Andrews, b. Sept. 13, 1849; d. Oct. 16, 1879.
4. Walter S. Andrews, b. April 25, 1851.
5. Arthur R. Andrews, b. Nov. 18, 1852.

6. Myron A. Andrews, b. Aug. 19, 1855.
7. Oliver C. Andrews, b. March 25, 1857.
8. Mary H. Andrews, b. April 14, 1860; d. Oct. 12, 1879.
9. Louis F. Andrews, b. Dec. 17, 1861; d. Oct. 21, 1884.
10. Chester H. Andrews, b. Nov. 13, 1865.
11. Crayton S. Andrews, b. Jan. 2, 1867.
12. Julius A. Andrews, b. June 15, 1869; d. Sept. 10, 1870.

67. v. Avery Fobes, b. Aug. 25, 1830.

44. ZALMUNA<sup>5</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>4</sup>, *Nathaniel*<sup>3</sup>, *John*<sup>2</sup>, *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, married there Oct. 7, 1787, Hopestill, daughter of Joseph and Rebecca Pool, born April 12, 1765.  
He died at Chenango, N. Y.

Child:

Ira;<sup>6</sup> said to have had a son Warren who was living at Owego, N. Y., in 1888.

45. PEREZ<sup>5</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>4</sup>, *Nathaniel*<sup>3</sup>, *John*<sup>2</sup>, *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater about 1772; married (intention July 19, 1788) Parna, daughter of Jedediah and Phebe (Keith) Leach, who died Sept. 3, 1853.

He died Nov. 4, 1842.

Children:

69. i. Linus,<sup>6</sup> b. July 26, 1789.
70. ii. Allen, b. Aug. 14, 1800.
71. iii. Thomas M. who res. at Fairhaven and m. at New Bedford, Sept. 1, 1818, Mary B. Bumpus, of Fairhaven, is believed to have been a son of the above.

46. SALMON<sup>5</sup> (*Levi*<sup>4</sup>, *James*<sup>3</sup>, *John*<sup>2</sup>, *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Walpole, N. H., Aug. 7, 1774; married Nov. 12, 1795, Rebecca, daughter of Rev. Jacob and Hepsibah (Prentice) Foster, born at Berwick, Me., Aug. 12, 1775, died Sept. 2, 1851.

They resided at Walpole, N. H.

He died June 19, 1822.

## Children:

- i. Rebecca,<sup>6</sup> b. March 31, 1797; m. July 26, 1830, George, son of Amos and Elizabeth (Ball) Flint, b. at Jaffrey, N. H., d. at Providence, R. I., where she also d. April 13, 1872.

## Children:

1. Warren Ball Flint, b. July 28, 1831.
  2. Nancy Rebecca Flint, b. Dec. 11, 1833; m. Jan. 10, 1856, Charles Edwin Slade.
  3. William Warren Flint, b. Dec. 28, 1837.
- ii. Mary, b. May 4, 1799; m. (1) April 4, 1819, Alfred, son of Amos and Elizabeth (Ball) Flint, b. at Carlisle, April 20, 1789, d. at Troy, N. H., July 10, 1834. She m. (2) May 1, 1843, Asa Presby, son of Enoch and Sarah (Read) French, b. at Fall River, Nov. 19, 1800, d. at Hebronville, July 12, 1887. She d. at Fall River, Sept. 17, 1876.

## Children:

1. Franklin Foster Flint, b. at Westmoreland, N. H., April 29, 1821; grad. West Point Military Academy, 1841; was in active duty in regular army 40 years; general; retired.
  2. Frances Eliza Flint, b. Feb. 14, 1823; m. Edmund Hathaway, of Fall River.
  3. Mary Emeline Flint, b. July 27, 1827.
  4. Helen Rebecca Flint, b. March 16, 1833.
  5. Frederick Ferdinand French, b. at Fall River, March 21, 1844.
72. iii. Levi, b. April 7, 1801.
- iv. Sally, b. April 22, 1803; m. (1) Jan. 26, 1823, Artemas Adams. She m. (2) May 12, 1833, Daniel T. Potter, of Troy, N. H., who d. March 31, 1834. She m. (3) April 12, 1838, Silas Wilbor, son of William and Lucy (Morse) Bates, b. at Fairfield, Me., Nov. 12, 1814, d. at Watertown, Oct. 9, 1884; she d. Nov. 12, 1854.

## Children:

1. John Quincy Adams, b. July 6, 1824.
  2. George F. Adams, b. Oct. 26, 1826.
  3. Artemas Mason Adams, b. Sept. 8, 1828.
73. v. Foster, b. April 2, 1805.
- vi. Laura, b. June 3, 1807; m. Dec. 18, 1825, George, son of



Elijah and Rebecca (Jennison) Kilburn, b. at Walpole, N. H., d. at Lonsdale, R. I., where he had been agent of mills, Oct. 9, 1881; she d. Aug. 20, 1855.

Children:

1. Hiram Kilburn, b. Nov. 9, 1826.
2. Ellen Kilburn, b. July 10, 1828; m. May 16, 1849, George A. Kent.
3. John Kilburn, b. Aug. 5, 1830.
4. Edward Kilburn, b. Aug. 2, 1832.
5. Harriet Kilburn, b. Aug. 31, 1834.
6. George William Kilburn, b. Dec. 14, 1836; d. June 17, 1840.
7. Laura Rebecca Kilburn, b. Jan. 7, 1839; m. Aaron Congdon.
8. Emeline Hooper Kilburn, b. March 25, 1841; m. Feb. 2, 1871, Henry E. Wright.
9. Mary Louisa Kilburn, b. March 9, 1846; m. June 8, 1870, William J. Root.
10. Elizabeth Fry Kilburn, b. July 20, 1848; m. Jan. 27, 1868, John A. Carter.
- vii. Hepsibah, b. April 14, 1809; m. (1) April 6, 1830, Jonathan son of Asa and Elizabeth (Howard) Griffin. She m. (2) Jan. 3, 1836, Azariah, son of Azariah and Sabrina (Andrews) Shove, b. at Freetown, Feb. 5, 1793; d. at North Dighton, May 1, 1870. She d. at Fall River, April 10, 1880.

Her only children that grew up were:

1. Elizabeth Rebecca Griffin, b. Feb. 20, 1831; m. Azariah S. Tripp, of Fall River.
2. Delia Shove, b. at Fall River, Nov. 19, 1841; d. July 9, 1878.
3. Susan Shove, b. at Fall River, Jan. 26, 1847; resided there in 1888.
- viii. Salmon, b. June 8, 1811; d. April 11, 1812.
- ix. Emily, b. April 16, 1813; d. March 9, 1814.
- x. Emeline, b. Feb. 23, 1820; m. May 29, 1851, Jonathan, son of William and Phebe (Lawton) Slade, b. at Somerset, Sept. 23, 1815, where the family have resided.

Child:

David Foster Slade, b. March 5, 1855.

74. xi. Salmon, b. Dec. 3, 1822.



47. JAMES<sup>5</sup> (*Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Walpole, N. H., June 17, 1778; married Jan. 18, 1802, Eleanor, daughter of Ebenezer and Rebecca (Levens) Wellington, born Nov. 5, 1783, died Feb. 28, 1858.

He was representative to the Legislature in 1830.

He died May 30, 1867.

Children :

75. i. James,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 31, 1803.
- ii. Charles, b. Dec. 11, 1804; d. Feb. 27, 1809.
76. iii. Henry Wellington, b. Nov. 28, 1807.
77. iv. Charles, b. Dec. 16, 1809.
78. v. William, b. Feb. 21, 1812.
- vi. Salmon, b. Nov. 11, 1814; d. Oct. 28, 1817.
- vi. Ellen, b. Dec. 10, 1816; m. Aug. 13, 1839, Charles Ly-sander Jones, b. at Rockingham, Vt., d. at Cambridge, March 19, 1879. No children.
- vii. Frances, b. Nov. 11, 1819; m. Aug. 3, 1843, Lucius Allen Jones, b. at Rockingham, Vt., Aug. 18, 1818.

Children :

- i. Frank Henry Jones, b. Aug. 22, 1847.
2. Charles Willis Jones, b. May 3, 1849.
- viii. Harriet, b. Oct. 12, 1824; m. in Boston, April 8, 1854, Franklin Way, of Charlestown, N. H.

48. ELISHA<sup>5</sup> (*Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Walpole, N. H., Sept. 21, 1781; married May 29, 1803, Jemima, daughter of Stephen and Jemima (Snell) Ormsby, born at Windham, Conn., Feb. 23, 1784, died at Walpole, N. H., Nov. 9, 1870.

He died April 11, 1851.

Children :

79. i. George,<sup>6</sup> b. July 7, 1805.
- ii. Caroline, b. Feb. 27, 1807; m. Oct. 8, 1829, Levi, son of Samuel and Hannah (Ranger) Ball, b. at Alstead, N. H., Oct. 24, 1802, d. at Walpole, N. H., May 27, 1886.

Children :

- i. Harriet Mason Ball, b. July 30, 1830; m. June 12, 1851, Jason Hodgkins, of Keene, N. H.

2. George Hooper Ball, b. March 21, 1832.
3. Charles Ball, b. Aug. 2, d. Sept. 13, 1833.
4. Louise Phebe Ball, b. Dec. 13, 1834; m. (1) June 14, 1854, Alfred Sewall, of Sullivan, N. H.; m. (2) March 6, 1867, William Hall, of Walpole, N. H.
5. Frances Caroline Ball, b. March 31, 1836; m. June 7, 1855, John Hodgkins, of Westmoreland, N. H.
6. Sarah Josephine Ball, b. Nov. 6, 1843.
- iii. Phebe, b. Sept. 13, 1809; m. July 4, 1837, Lyman, son of Stephen and Lucy (Proctor) Houghton, b. at Lunenburg, Jan. 12, 1812; d. at Walpole, N. H., Aug. 20, 1864.  
Children:
  1. Henry Edward Houghton, b. April 19, 1838.
  2. John Lyman Houghton, b. April 16, 1840.
  3. Charles Warren Houghton, b. Sept. 21, 1843.
  4. Lucy Maria Houghton, b. Dec. 21, 1845; m. William Fuller, of Brattleboro, Vt.
  5. Edward Franklin Houghton, b. Jan. 21, 1849.
  6. Mary Ellen Houghton, b. Oct. 21, 1851.
80. iv. Lewis, b. April 6, 1812.
81. v. John, b. June 22, 1818.
- vi. Lucy, b. Sept. 17, 1820; m. May 26, 1842, John Benjamin, son of David and Mary (Wheeler) Russell, b. March 22, 1820. Reside at Walpole, N. H.  
Children:
  1. Ellen Frances Russell, b. March 10, 1843; m. May 20, 1862, William H. Fuller.
  2. George Hartwell Russell, b. July 4, 1844.
  3. Charles Mason Russell, b. Oct. 28, 1846.
  4. John Edward Russell, b. Jan. 8, 1848.
  5. Clarence Hooper Russell, b. March 20, d. Aug. 24, 1850.
- vii. Sarah Gage, b. Nov. 4, 1825; m. Oct. 14, 1852, Samuel Webster Bradford, son of Rev. Samuel C. and Mary (Hazeltine) Bradford, b. at Derby, Vt., Jan. 22, 1822, d. at Walpole, N. H., Dec. 15, 1887.  
Children:
  1. Mary Frances Bradford, b. at Keene, N. H., April 6, d. Aug. 11, 1857.

2. Charles Arthur Bradford, b. June 22, d. Nov. 5, 1862.
3. Lizzie Cleveland Bradford, b. Jan. 18, 1865; d. March 9, 1870.

49. ISAAC<sup>5</sup> (*James*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, May 3, 1772; married March 5, 1799, Sarah, daughter of Capt. Simeon and Mary (Randall) Wood, born Aug. 18, 1775, died at Boylston, Feb. 17, 1853. He died there Feb. 25, 1841.

Children :

- i. Cassandra,<sup>6</sup> b. at New Braintree, Feb. 14, 1802; was educated at Ipswich and Andover; m. Sept. 2, 1832, Rev. Asher Bliss, son of Simeon and Lucy (Southworth) Bliss, b. at West Fairlee, Vt., Feb. 20, 1801, d. March 24, 1881. He and his wife went as missionaries to the Seneca Indians at the reservation at Catteraugus, N. Y., remaining there till 1851, then removing to Corydon, Pa., where they continued the work. She d. at South Valley, N. Y., April 21, 1879.

Children :

1. Asher Bliss, b. Oct. 15, 1834.
  2. Samuel Munson Bliss, b. Jan. 30, 1837.
  3. Peter Cornelius Bliss, b. Dec. 28, 1838. Studied at Yale Univ.; was private secretary to James W. Webb, U. S. minister to Brazil; afterward Indian Commissioner of Buenos Ayres; consul to Mexico in 1870, Sec. of Legation later. He d. at New York, Feb. 1, 1885.
  4. Lydia Ann Bliss, b. Nov. 20, 1840; d. Feb. 24, 1841.
  5. David Greene Bliss, b. March 28, 1843.
  6. Isaac Hooper Bliss, b. Oct. 18, 1845; d. Dec. 4, 1846.
- ii. James J., b. May 27, 1804; d. unm. at New Orleans, La., Dec. 10, 1833.
  - iii. Avis, b. at Oakham, March 31, 1806; m. Nov. 6, 1837, Rev. Gilbert Rockwood, b. at Warren, Aug. 29, 1811,

d. Sept. 21, 1861; she d. at Lockport, N. Y., Sept. 30, 1879. They were missionaries of The A. B. C. F. M. to the Tuscarora Indians in Niagara County, N. Y., 23 years, and their children were all born on the reservation. They removed to Wilbraham, in 1861.

Children:

1. Sarah Minnie Rockwood, b. Nov. 18, 1838.
2. Gilbert Rockwood, b. Aug. 28, 1840.
3. Harlan Page Rockwood, b. May 11, 1842.
4. John Charles Rockwood, b. March 24, 1844.
5. Maria Avis Rockwood, b. April 3, 1846; m. Eugene F. Cross, of Springfield.
- iv. Lydia, b. June 7, 1808; m. Nov. 17, 1842, John Adams, b. at Enosburg, Vt., d. at Hebron, Ill., Dec. 13, 1874; she d. there May 7, 1869. No children.
- v. Isaac, b. Aug. 10, 1810; d. Jan. 23, 1811.
- vi. Eunice, b. Jan. 23, 1813; m. June 4, 1847, Samuel Holland, Jr., b. at Jamaica, Vt., Oct. 3, 1801, d. at Leominster, Dec. 26, 1854; she d. May 25, 1870. No children.
82. vii. Charles, b. Sept. 7, 1817.

50. LEVI<sup>5</sup> (*James*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Dec. 27, 1790; married Nov. 7, 1837, Fanny, daughter of Ebenezer and Ann (Richmond) Robinson, born at Taunton, Dec. 20, 1798, died at Bridgewater, Oct. 3, 1884. He died May 2, 1869.

Child:

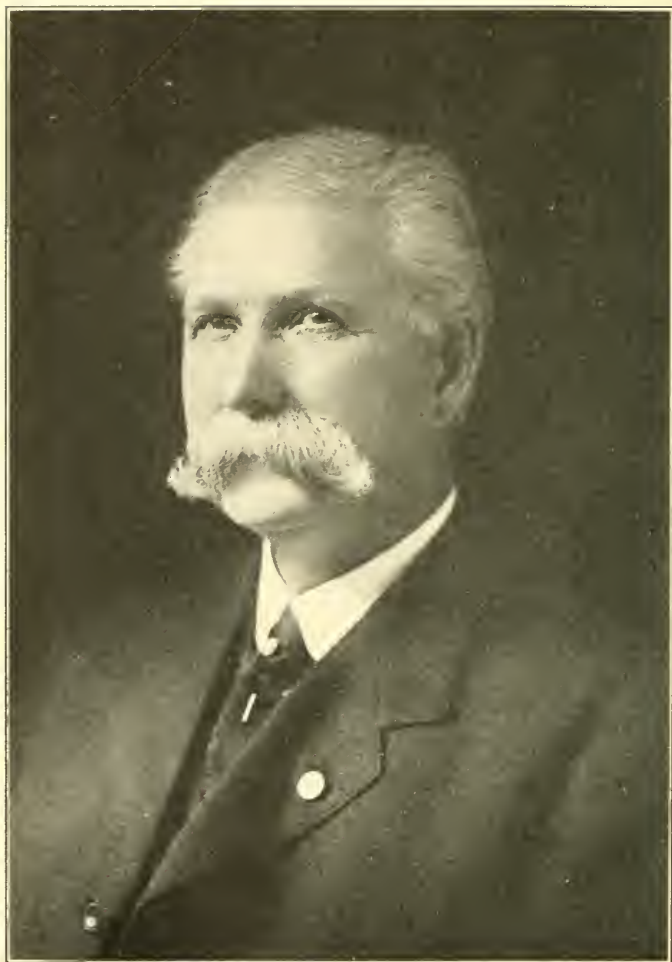
Child:

Parna,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 23, 1839; m. at Taunton, Oct. 3, 1858, James Fisher, son of Caleb and Elizabeth (Lincoln) Leach, b. May 8, 1835.

Children:

1. Philo Leach, b. July 11, 1859.
2. James Hooper Leach, b. Jan. 1, 1862; d. Sept 22, 1865.
3. Jay Hooper Leach, b. Jan. 10, 1866.
4. Nettie Leach, b. July 1, 1868.
5. Ernest Leach, b. Oct. 20, 1875.





MAJOR AINSLEY R. HOOPER

## SIXTH GENERATION

50a. AINSLEY R.<sup>6</sup> (*Thomas A.*,<sup>5</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Rosette, Annapolis County, Nova Scotia, Sept. 9, 1842; married first, Nov. 9, 1865, Prudence Leman, daughter of Joseph and Betsey Dodge, of Edgecomb, Me., born in August, 1843, died March 22, 1869. He married second, July 7, 1874, Mary Emma, daughter of Charles B. and Mary A. (Stone) Dodge, of Newcastle, Me., born July 11, 1852.

His father dying when he was but three years old, he had his way to make in life, but advanced through cheerful diligence and activity. Brought up on a farm and taught something of the trade of a carriage builder, at eighteen years of age he came to Newbury, Mass., and took a place on a farm. He enlisted in the 40th Mass. Vol. Inf. and served three years in Virginia and elsewhere; was honorably discharged at Morris Island, S. C., in 1864. Returning to peaceful pursuits as the other citizen-soldiers did, he went into the business of millwright and contractor. He designed and erected the first practical machines for the automatic hoisting of coal, and has built many of them in this country and Canada; has also constructed tramways, elevators and the like, with fittings and furnishings. He is past commander of the G. A. R.; a thirty-second degree Mason; member of the Mass. Charitable Mechanics Association; trustee of several institutions, among them the East Boston Savings Bank.

Child:

85. William Ainsley,<sup>7</sup> b. July 27, 1866.

50b. ALFRED G.<sup>6</sup> (*Thomas A.*,<sup>5</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Rosette, Annapolis County, N. S., March 21, 1845; married June 22, 1874, Lucy Maria, daughter of Ethan and Abigail Clark (Harrington) Olmstead, born at Eastport, Me., Sept. 11, 1843.

He was educated in the public schools. Has been in mercantile life. Is now residing at Wakefield, very near the early home of the family of which he is a member, the home-

stead of *William<sup>1</sup> of Reading* having been in the part of old Reading which is now included in Wakefield.

Children :

- i. Alice Mabel,<sup>7</sup> b. at East Boston Feb. 14, d. July 30, 1875.
- ii. Mildred, b. at East Boston Nov. 27, 1876; m. at Boston, Oct. 6, 1904, Merritt Otis Eddy, M. D., son of Willard Harrison and Mary Jane (Lakin) Eddy, b. at Townshend, Vt., Feb. 26, 1877. Practising physician at Readsboro, Vt.

Child :

- Alice Gertrude Eddy, b. at Malden July 24, 1905.
- iii. Frederick Olmstead, b. Aug. 20, 1879; d. Aug. 19, 1881.
- iv. Vera May, b. at Linden, May 13, 1882; m. July 15, 1900, at Wakefield, George Vincent Godfrey, son of George and Annie (Kaushman) Godfrey, b. at Moncton, N. B., Nov. 28, 1876.

Children :

1. Hazel Bernice Godfrey, b. March 29, 1901.
2. Florence Marguerite Godfrey, b. July 27, 1903.
- v. Florence Adele, b. Jan. 8, 1884; d. April 17, 1900.
- vi. Ralph Ainsley, b. July 17, 1886; resides at East Boston, is a clerk in the East Boston Savings Bank.

51. JOHN<sup>6</sup> (*John<sup>5</sup> John<sup>4</sup> John<sup>3</sup> John<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*), born at Bridgewater, June 29, 1779; married May 22, 1803, Betsey, daughter of Cornelius and Jerusha (Bryant) Ellis, born at Middleborough, March 12, 1779, died at Franklinville, N. Y., Dec., 1865.

He was a baker. He died at Oakham, Dec. 4, 1847.

Children :

- i. Eliza,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 18, 1803; m. in Boston, Aug. 9, 1827, Michael Rodden, b. in Ireland, 1796, d. in Boston, July 4, 1836. She d. at Bristol, Conn., Feb. 13, 1881.

Children :

1. Elizabeth Anna Rodden, b. 1831; m. Edward Benedict Gilman.
2. May Rodden, b. 1832.



3. Thomas Martin Rodden, b. 1834.
4. Michael Curtis Rodden, b. 1835.
5. George Rodden, b. 1836.
- ii. Sally Ellis, b. July 25, 1805; m. at Swansea, Dec. 20, 1831, Otis Simmons, b. at Duxbury, d. at Portsmouth, N. H., Nov. 9, 1881; she d. there May 24, 1881.  
Children:
  1. Lucy Drew Simmons, b. Aug. 30, 1832; d. Dec. 29, 1836.
  2. Sarah Hooper Simmons, b. Aug. 26, 1834; d. Jan. 2, 1837.
  3. Minerva Hooper Simmons, b. Nov. 14, 1813; d. Jan. 6, 1843.
  4. John Otis Simmons, b. Aug. 8, 1844; res. Boston.
  5. Sarah Louise Simmons, b. Sept. 5, 1846; d. Nov. 2, 1882.
- iii. Catherine, b. Sept. 19, 1807; m. in Boston, April 28, 1836, Constant, son of William Austin and Elizabeth (Tuthill) Booth, b. at Greenport, N. Y., 1802; d. there Nov. 9, 1880.  
Children:
  1. Constant William Booth, b. July 14, 1844.
  2. Cornelius Ellis Booth, b. Feb. 27, 1848.
101. iv. John Ellis, b. July 29, 1809.
- v. Isabella, b. Aug. 22, 1811; m. in Boston, Nov. 12, 1833, Archelaus Laws, son of William and Abigail Laws, b. at New Ipswich, N. H., Nov. 1, 1805, d. at Milford, N. H., Oct. 1, 1879; she d. there March 3, 1881.  
Children:
  1. Catherine Isabella Laws, b. at Sharon, N. H., Sept. 11, 1834; m. Oct. 22, 1855, James B. Holland, of Milford, N. H.
  2. Abby Laws, b. Dec. 22, 1836; m. April 30, 1857, Thomas J. Hale.
  3. Elizabeth Ellis Laws, b. Jan. 11, 1839; d. young.
  4. Elizabeth Ellis Laws, b. July 23, 1841; m. July 17, 1862, Eben Johnson, of Milford, N. H.
  5. William Henry Harrison Laws, b. Feb. 16, 1844.
  6. James Monroe Laws, b. July 31, 1846.
  7. Thomas Alonzo Laws, b. April 15, 1849.
  8. Mary Rodden Laws, b. Dec. 8, 1850.

9. Louisa Eldridge Laws, b. April 5, 1856.  
 vi. Polly, b. Aug. 16, 1813; d. Jan. 13, 1817.  
 vii. Minerva, b. Aug. 15, 1819; m. July 3, 1854, John Wells,  
 b. at Franklinville, N. Y., Nov. 2, 1813, d. there Feb. 18,  
 1883.

Children:

1. Charles Burwell Wells, b. June 6, 1856.  
 2. Kate Booth Wells, b. Feb. 16, 1865; m. Nov.  
 30, 1887, James Wickham Reeve.

52. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Dec. 24, 1780; married at Duxbury, March 15, 1811, Jerusha, daughter of Cornelius and Jerusha (Bryant) Ellis, born at Middleborough, April 19, 1781, died at Bridgewater, Jan. 20, 1870.

He was an ironworker, a gunsmith by trade. In early life he shipped on a whaling vessel and was wrecked on the Sandwich Islands, where his skill in ironwork saved his life. But he was guarded whenever a vessel was in port so that he could not escape for quite a length of time. He at length succeeded in getting away and returning home. The time and place of his death are not known to his descendants.

Children:

Maria,<sup>7</sup> b. at Duxbury, Nov. 4, 1812; m. May 27, 1849,  
 Edward Snell. She d. in Boston, March 2, 1890.

Child:

Elmer Ellis Snell, b. Feb. 22, 1850.

102. ii. Joseph Cowing, b. at Bridgewater, Jan. 22, 1817.  
 103. iii. Cornelius Ellis, b. do. March 13, 1820.

53. EBENEZER<sup>6</sup> (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Oakham, April 22, 1792; married first, Oct. 26, 1823, Elizabeth, daughter of Simeon and Sally (Neal) Staples, born at Mendon, Feb. 20, 1796, died at Orange. He married second, Sept., 1837, Sally, daughter of Stephen and Sarah (Deland) Felton, born at New Salem, June 26, 1791, died at Wendell, June 1, 1856, having in the meantime married a second husband, Samuel Macomber.

Ebenezer Hooper died at Wendell, Feb. 10, 1845.

Children :

- i. Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 19, 1824; m. (intention March 9, 1844) Carey Gardiner Leach, of Wendell, b. in 1819, d. Nov. 9, 1867; she d. Feb. 22, 1852.

Children :

1. Adoniram Judson Leach, b. Feb. 18, 1845.
2. Emily Leach, b. 1851, d. Sept. 22, 1854.
- ii. Sarah Ann, b. Feb. 15, 1826; m. April 6, 1852, Edwin, son of Artemas and Anna (Stacey) Leach, b. in Wendell, Aug. 20, 1820, d. at North Brookfield, April 18, 1864; she d. there Dec. 14, 1861. She had no children.
- iii. Permela, b. at Orange, d. in infancy.

54. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Sept. 14, 1793; married Dec. 7, 1823, Betsey Alden, daughter of Joseph and Bethia (Carver) Alden, born Oct. 16, 1796, died at New Bedford, April 24, 1838.

He died June 12, 1886.

Children :

- i. Betsey,<sup>7</sup> b. in Boston June 5, 1827.
- ii. Eunice Alden, b. at Fairhaven, Dec. 10, 1830; m. at Dorchester, May 18, 1852, Dr. Albert Henry Blanchard, son of John Wheeler and Sarah Ann (Badger) Blanchard, b. in Boston June 25, 1828, resided at Sherborn.

Children :

1. Marion Alden Blanchard, b. March 1, 1853; m. Sept. 12, 1883, Charles F. Bond, of Natick.
2. Walter Everett Blanchard, b. Oct. 10, 1854.
3. Joseph Hooper Blanchard, b. July 20, 1856.
4. James Edward Blanchard, b. June 18, d. Oct. 19, 1860.
5. Edith Carver Blanchard, b. May 30, 1866.
6. Florence Leslie Blanchard, b. July 31, 1873.
7. Albert Henry Blanchard, b. July 31, d. Aug. 3, 1875.

55. MITCHELL<sup>6</sup> (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, March 29, 1808; married Dec. 6, 1837,

widow Jane (Mitchell) Hayward, daughter of Thomas and Mehitabel (Alden) Mitchell and widow of Walter Hayward, of Bridgewater, born at Enfield, Nov. 27, 1811, died Nov. 29, 1891.

He died Oct. 15, 1886.

Children :

104. i. George Mitchell,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 1, 1838.
- ii. Sarah Jane, b. Feb. 7, 1842; m. June 19, 1865, Dr. George Anthony Collamore, b. at Pembroke, Nov. 9, 1833; rem. to Toledo, O.; she was his first wife; had no children; she d. Aug. 10, 1872.
- iii. Lucia, b. May 31, 1844; m. Sept. 10, 1867, Henry Thomas Pratt, b. March 24, 1842. They have resided at Bridgewater.
- iv. Elizabeth Leonard, b. Oct. 19, 1851; m. Oct. 29, 1871, Frederic Alden Barker, b. at Charlestown, Jan. 5, 1845, d. at Kingston, Aug. 31, 1880.

Children :

1. Eben Barker, b. May 9, 1873.
2. Frank Barker, b. Feb. 21, d. March 12, 1878.
3. Frederick Alden Barker, b. Dec. 1, 1880.

56. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> (*William*,<sup>5</sup> *William*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Feb. 12, 1798; married Mercy Godfrey, daughter of Silas and Mercy (Godfrey) Whitford, born at Sandwich, Sept. 6, 1809; she survived him and married second, Sylvanus Harlow, Jr., who died at Nantucket, Dec. 13, 1874, being the second of his four wives. She died at Taunton, March 4, 1855.

Mr. Hooper died at Sandwich, March 4, 1846.

Children :

- i. William Thomas,<sup>7</sup> b. at Sandwich, Sept. 28, 1831; d. March 5, 1860.
- ii. Susan Cary, b. Jan. 29, 1833; m. (1) at Taunton, Sept. 14, 1854, Hiram G. Davis; he d. Dec. 13, 1857. She m. (2) May 1, 1871, James Mesroll, Jr. She d. at Plymouth, Oct. 11, 1884.





THOMAS HOOPER, SEN., OF BRIDGEWATER

## Children:

- Hiram G. Davis, b. at Taunton, Dec. 20, 1857; d. March 4, 1858.  
 Neva Hooper Mesroll, b. Jan. 28, 1874; m. Frederick S. Braley. Res., Brockton.
- iii. Cyrus, b. March 20, 1836; d. Dec. 19, 1873.
  - iv. Benjamin Henry, b. June 6, 1838; d. Jan. 25, 1863.
  - v. Eliza Mellen, b. June 28, 1840; m. June 1, 1860, Charles Bradford Drew; she d. s. p. Aug. 11, 1862.
  - vi. Mercy Ann, b. Jan. 6, 1843; m. at Taunton, May 21, 1868, Dr. James Barton Harvey, b. at Taunton, Aug. 19, 1844; she d. at Cohasset, April 9, 1887.

## Children:

- 1. Alva Curtis Harvey, b. April 20, 1869.
  - 2. Clara Hooper Harvey, b. Nov. 14, 1872; d. March 24, 1874.
  - 3. Edwin Wilbur Harvey, b. Oct. 19, 1875.
  - 4. Mattie Hooper Harvey, b. April 2, d. Aug. 11, 1881.
- vii. Mary Nye, b. July 3, 1845; m. at Taunton, May 21, 1868, Henry Kirk Nye, b. at Roxbury, Jan. 23, 1842, d. at Plymouth, Aug. 5, 1903. The family res. at Plymouth.
- Child:
- Arthur Fearing Nye, b. at Chelsea, Nov. 25, 1873.
- viii. Martha Freeman, twin with Mary Nye, m. at Taunton, May 1, 1866, Charles Pierce Maxfield, b. at Fairhaven, May 21, 1845, d. at Providence, R. I., Nov. 8, 1875. She d. there April 15, 1874.

## Child:

Albert Bierstadt Maxfield, b. March 14, 1867; has res. at Providence, R. I.

57. THOMAS<sup>6</sup> (*William*<sup>5</sup>, *William*<sup>4</sup>, *William*<sup>3</sup>, *John*<sup>2</sup>, *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Nov. 5, 1805; married, Aug. 15, 1832, Eloisa Rowland, daughter of Calvin and Eunice (Sprague) Washburne, born May 8, 1814, died Jan. 30, 1890. The house where he was born, destroyed by fire some years since, was on the site occupied later by Zebulon Pratt. He learned cabinet making and painting from Mr. Holmes Sprague, uncle of the lady he afterward married; went into business for himself in



1827. He went to housekeeping in the house built by his grand-uncle, Maj. Eliphalet Cary, in 1767; in 1842 he built and occupied a house on Bedford Street, later occupied by Charles Hayward. In 1844 he and his family joined a community of the New Church (Swedenborgian) at Le Reaysville, Pa., but left it at the end of five months, convinced of the impracticability of the scheme. After a brief stay at Bridgewater he removed to Boston and carried on the painting business till 1848; he then returned to his native town. Had great love of floriculture and gave himself to it in the later years. Spent his last year with his daughter, Mrs. Bates, at Elmwood. He died April 30, 1895.

His children are descended through their father from John Cary and Rev. Ralph Partridge; through their mother from John Washburne, John Fobes and Experience Mitchell, all original proprietors of Bridgewater, the last named being an early Plymouth settler, having come in the *Anne* in 1623.

#### Children:

- i. Clara,<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 14, 1836; m. (1) July 30, 1862, George Frederick, son of William and Rhoda (Stetson) Holbrook, b. March 27, 1837, d. June 9, 1874; they lived some time at Newcastle, Pa., afterward at Brockton. She m. (2) May 1, 1882, Irving, son of Horatio Gates and Ann Maria (Clift) Bates, b. May 6, 1839, d. June 16, 1896. They lived at Elmwood; she d. June 18, 1906.

#### Child:

Elisha Stetson Holbrook, b. April 2, 1863; d. Aug. 29, 1864.

105. ii. Preston, b. Feb. 24, 1839.
- iii. Theodore, b. Feb. 14, 1841; d. Feb. 6, 1844.
106. iv. Arthur, b. May 18, 1843.
107. v. William Rotch, b. at Boston, July 31, 1846.
- vi. Margaret Cary, b. at Bridgewater, July 8, 1850; m. June 11, 1873, Frederick Hanson, son of Thomas and Clarissa (Dudley) Hanson, b. at Weymouth, May 2, 1835. She was his second wife, and had no children. She d. March 27, 1903.



- vii. Henry Washburne, b. July 24, 1853; d. Dec. 29, 1856.  
 108. viii. Thomas, b. May 18, 1856.

58. CYRUS<sup>6</sup> (*William*,<sup>5</sup> *William*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Nov. 13, 1807; married Oct. 24, 1831, Bianca Jane, daughter of Perez and Freelove (Thompson) Crocker, born at Brockton, Feb. 22, 1810, died Jan. 14, 1837.

He was a Democrat; represented New Bedford in the General Court, 1836-7. He died Jan. 10, 1857.

Child:

Anna Jane, b. Jan. 10, d. March 8, 1835.

61. LEANDER<sup>6</sup> (*Elisha*,<sup>5</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at West Stockbridge, May 20, 1794; married Eliza, daughter of Stephen and Ruth (Halliday) Williams, born at Newark Valley, N. Y., Oct. 12, 1794, died at North McGregor, Ia., Oct. 2, 1858. He died at Middleport, N. Y., March 22, 1849.

Children:

109. i. Francis William,<sup>7</sup> b. at Gainsborough, Can., March 23, 1822.  
 ii. Chauncey Fayette, b. do. Aug. 11, 1824; d. May 22, 1831.  
 iii. Mary Hopkins, b. at Toronto, Can., March 24, 1826; m. at Hartland, N. Y., June 7, 1848, Edmund, son of Edward and Mary (Vick) Voke, b. in Portsmouth, Eng., Oct. 17, 1826, d. at Lockport, N. Y., June 29, 1876; she d. there April 27, 1887.

Children:

1. Laura Irene Voke, b. at Hartland, N. Y., Oct. 25, 1850; m. July 16, 1878, Herbert D. Hatch; res. Waterloo, Ia.
  2. Mary Eliza Voke, b. Aug. 22, 1852.
  3. Carrie Gifford Voke, b. May 19, 1861; m. July 3, 1887, Edmund A. Francis, of Buffalo, N. Y.
  4. Charles Gilman Voke, b. Nov. 24, 1863.
  5. Adeline Hooper Voke, b. April 22, 1867.
110. iv. George Sylvester, b. at Toronto, Can., Dec. 4, 1827.

- v. Harriet Maria, b. do. Jan. 30, 1829; m. at Middleport, N. Y., Sept. 12, 1847, George Warren. They separated and she m. (2) April 20, 1870, Dr. Charles William Andrews (his second wife) and res. at Wayland, Mich.  
Child:

Leander Eugene Warren, b. at Lockport, N. Y., July 6, 1848. Res. Florence, Kan. (1888).

- III vi. John Leander, b. at Smithville, Can., June 30, 1839.

62. PHILANDER<sup>6</sup> (*Elisha*<sup>5</sup> *Elisha*<sup>4</sup> *William*<sup>3</sup> *John*<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at West Stockbridge, Nov. 18, 1795; married March 7, 1820, Martha, daughter of Amos and Anne (Williams) Patterson, born at Union, N. Y., Dec. 11, 1796, died Dec. 9, 1885.

He went to Union, Broome County, N. Y., and was active in the growth of the town; died Feb. 18, 1869, in the village of Hooper, which took its name from him.

Children:

- II2. i. Chester,<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 25, 1820.  
II3. ii. Albert, b. April 28, 1822.  
iii. Martha Ann, b. Feb. 25, 1824; m. Feb. 22, 1844, Richard, son of Derick and Sally (Newell) Ralyea, b. at Binghamton, N. Y., July 22, 1820.

Children:

- i. Ella Sophia Ralyea, b. Nov. 15, 1845.  
2. Linda Ralyea, b. Jan. 6, 1850; m. George G. Ryder. Lives at Ridgefield, Conn.  
iv. Sally, b. Jan. 11, 1826; d. March 12, 1827.  
II4. v. Frank, b. Jan. 27, 1828.  
II5. vi. Henry, b. April 2, 1830.  
II6. vii. Theodore, b. Feb. 2, 1832.  
II7. viii. William Wallace, b. Jan. 21, 1834.  
ix. Mary Sophia, b. Nov. 5, 1836.  
II8. x. Robert Evans, b. Feb. 5, 1840.

63. RANSOM<sup>6</sup> (*Elisha*<sup>5</sup> *Elisha*<sup>4</sup> *William*<sup>3</sup> *John*<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at West Stockbridge, April 9, 1807; married Oct. 27, 1833, Harriet Davidson, who was born Nov. 10, 1817.

He died at Susquehanna, Pa., Sept. 23, 1871.

Child :

Henrietta,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 11, 1834; m. April 10, 1854, Addison John, son of Isaac and Ruth (White) Lyon. She d. at Binghamton, N. Y., May 26, 1885.

Children :

1. Helen Lyon, b. Dec. 11, 1854; d. Aug. 28, 1856.
2. Walter Stanley Lyon, b. Sept. 15, 1858.
3. Ruth Lyon, b. Nov. 5, 1860; d. Oct. 5, 1861.
4. Alfred Hooper Lyon, b. Feb. 9, 1863.
5. John Addison Lyon, b. Nov. 19, 1868.

64. WILLIAM CHAUNCEY<sup>6</sup> (*William*,<sup>5</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at West Stockbridge, Nov. 5, 1810; married. Lived at Moravia, N. Y.

Child :

119. William.<sup>7</sup>

65. APOLLOS<sup>6</sup> (*Apollos*,<sup>5</sup> *David*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Oct. 27, 1806; married Sept. 28, 1845, Sally Capen, daughter of Jonathan and Sally (Capen) Ames, born at Stoughton Oct. 9, 1811; she died at West Bridgewater Nov. 16, 1901.

He died at West Bridgewater, Aug. 19, 1858.

Children :

120. i. William Edward,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 22, 1846.
- ii. Julia Maria, b. April 27, 1848.

66. CHARLES LYMAN<sup>6</sup> (*Lyman*,<sup>6</sup> *Luther*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Dec. 29, 1823; married May 19, 1849, Susan Rowena, daughter of Martin and Susan (Smith) Shaw, born May 3, 1829, died Nov. 4, 1851.

He died March 14, 1854.

No children.

67. AVERY FOBES<sup>6</sup> (*Lyman*,<sup>5</sup> *Luther*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Aug. 25, 1830; married Nov.

10, 1853, Catherine Frances, daughter of Jonathan C. and Melinda (Shaw) Pratt, born Aug. 7, 1833, died May 13, 1869. He married second, June 9, 1870, Frances Kingman, daughter of Jared and Julia Ann (Kingman) Pratt, born June 26, 1844, died Sept. 18, 1879. He married third, June 3, 1880, Sarah Whitman, daughter of Abner Nathaniel and Sarah (Keith) Hayden, born March 9, 1833.

Residence, Bridgewater.

#### Children :

- i. Lois Fobes,<sup>7</sup> { b. Aug. 30, 1854; } d. Sept. 8, 1854.
- ii. Lucy Frances, { d. Sept. 21, 1854.
- iii. Julia Medora, b. Oct. 1, 1855; d. Aug. 6, 1872.
- iv. Charles Lyman, b. Aug. 17, 1858; d. April 22, 1883.
- 121. v. Albert Hathaway, b. Oct. 22, 1861.
- 122. vi. Avery Francis, b. Dec. 31, 1873.

69. LINUS<sup>6</sup> (*Perez*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>) born at Bridgewater, July 26, 1789; married Susan, daughter of Robert Wilcox and widow of — Saunders, born at Kingston, R. I., March 14, 1794, died at Nashua, N. H., Sept. 20, 1855.

He resided at various places; was at Vernon, Conn., and in the act of felling a tree was killed by a dead limb which became dislodged and fell upon him, Feb. 11, 1831.

#### Children :

- i. Catherine,<sup>7</sup> b. at Winchendon, May 4, 1813; m. (1) William Quinn; m. (2) — "Quincy" (?). Was living at Central Falls, R. I., in 1888.
- 123. ii. John Christopher Martin, b. at Winchendon, Jan. 28, 1815.
- 124. iii. Robert Wilcox, b. do. March 28, 1817.
- 125. iv. Israel, b. at Ashburnham, May 24, 1819.
- 126. v. Linus Anderson, b. do. June 2, 1821.
- 127. vi. Charles, b. at Petersham, Dec. 12, 1824.
- vii. Susan, b. at Dana, Sept. 6, 1826; d. Feb. 21, 1828.
- viii. Susan, b. at Vernon, Conn., Sept. 6, 1829.

70. ALLEN<sup>6</sup> (*Perez*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Aug. 14, 1800; married Jan. 25, 1829, Sarah Ann, daughter of Pardon and Ruth (Harrison) Brightman, born at Fall River, Feb. 21, 1811. He was a stage-driver between New Bedford and Providence and the latter place and Boston in his early manhood; then went whaling three voyages. In 1837 bought a farm at Swansea, where he lived, till 1849, when he went to California. Made his first money unloading vessels at one dollar an hour; tried the mines awhile; then bought a ranch at Martinez, where he lived some years, having taken his wife and children thither. Returned in 1859 to Swansea, where he lived in easy circumstances till his death, which occurred Dec. 14, 1872. The widow died Oct. 12, 1897.

Children :

- 128. i. William Allen,<sup>7</sup> b. at Fall River, March 24, 1830.
- 129. ii. Pardon Brightman, b. do. Aug. 13, 1836.

72. LEVI<sup>6</sup> (*Salmon*,<sup>5</sup> *Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Walpole, N. H., April 7, 1801; married Jan. 19, 1826; Harriet, daughter of John and Lucy (Russell) Graves, born at Walpole, N. H., Jan. 24, 1804.

He died April 25, 1876.

Children :

- i. William Foster,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 12, 1827; d. unm. Dec. 13, 1867.
- ii. Frances Maria, b. Oct. 5, 1828; d. in infancy.
- 130. iii. Frederick Hubbard, b. June 14, 1830; physician at New Bedford (1888).
- iv. Martha Ellen, b. June 30, 1832; m. Josiah W. Knight. She d. Nov. 22, 1864.
- 131. v. Ira H., b. April 7, 1835.
- vi. Sarah Louisa, b. Sept. 5, 1837; d. March 30, 1839.
- vii. Henry Harrison, b. Sept. 9, 1840; enlisted in 14th N. H. Vol. Inf. Sept. 22, 1862; d. unm. Dec. 31, 1864.
- viii. Mary Emeline, b. April 5, 1843; m. Henry Weymouth, who was born July 28, 1831.

## Children:

1. Harry A. Weymouth, b. at So. Vernon, Vt.,  
Nov. 20, 1863.
  2. Henry W. Weymouth, b. July 2, 1870.
  3. Frank E. Weymouth, b. June 16, 1872.
  4. Frederick S. Weymouth, b. June 16, 1872.
132. ix. George Levi, b. May 14, 1846.

73. FOSTER<sup>6</sup> (*Salmon*,<sup>5</sup> *Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Walpole, N. H., April 2, 1805; married Nov. 6, 1832, Nancy Cushing, daughter of Davis (and widow Lucy Bowker) Carpenter, of Westmoreland, N. H., born Sept. 6, 1806, died July 22, 1834. He married second, Jan. 10, 1836, Nancy Legg, daughter of Elisha and Nancy (Legg) Wood, born at Mendon, Nov. 28, 1819.

He was a physician. He died in New York City, Oct. 18, 1870.

## Children:

- i. Sarah Jane,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 22, 1837; m. (1) Jan. 15, 1854, William G. Bennett, of Fall River. She m. (2) Nov. 25, 1880, Lawson V. Tilton, of New York City.

## Child:

Cora Grey Bennett, b. June 10, 1854; m. Edward A. Chase, of Fall River.

- ii. Julia Cardine, b. Sept. 26, 1839; m. Nov. 26, 1856, William Dwelley Forbes, b. at W. Bridgewater, Aug. 30, 1830. Was president of The National Bank of Redemption, Boston, in 1888.

## Children:

1. Carrie Howard Forbes, b. Feb. 8, 1858; m.  
Henry D. Klaus.
  2. Faustine Hooper Forbes, b. Jan. 11, 1873.
  3. Cardine Forbes, b. Nov. 12, 1877.
- iii. Mary Louisa, b. May 14, 1843; m. June 15, 1870, Charles Anselm, son of Charles Jarvis Holmes and Emeline Dean (Seabury) Bassett, b. at Taunton, April 1, 1842. Treasurer of Savings Bank, Fall River.

## Child:

Mary Hooper Bassett, b. June 22, 1875.

133. iv. William Foster, b. Dec. 21, 1845.  
 134. v. Foster Mantell, b. July 28, 1848.  
 vi. Frank Wood, b. May 5, 1852; d. Oct. 27, 1856.

74. SALMON<sup>6</sup> (*Salmon*,<sup>5</sup> *Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Walpole, N. H., Dec. 3, 1822; married at Salem, July 5, 1846, Selina, daughter of Luther and Hadassah (Kimball) Stone, born at Bethel, Me., July 24, 1824.

He died at Fall River, March 21, 1877.

#### Children :

135. i. Charles Edward,<sup>7</sup> b. at Fall River, Feb. 7, 1848.  
 ii. Emma Eloise, b. Dec. 14, 1850; m. May 15, 1873, Byron W. Harrington. She separated from him and m. (2) John W. Duxbury. Res. Lowell.  
     Child:  
     Elizabeth A. Harrington, b. Nov. 13, 1877.  
 iii. Mary Foster, b. March 15, 1857; m. Oct. 19, 1875, George Bragg, son of Albert and Helen Maria (Davis) Bolles, b. at Webster, April 5, 1845. Res. Brooklyn, N. Y.  
     Child:  
     Gustav Hooper Bolles, b. at Fall River, May 26, 1877; m. July 17, 1899, Emelia Magdalen, dau. of Charles and Emilia Worch, of Milton, b. July 8, 1878.  
     Child:  
     Marion Worch Bolles, b. May 13, 1900.

75. JAMES<sup>6</sup> (*James*,<sup>5</sup> *Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Walpole, N. H., Aug. 31, 1803; married Jan. 19, 1826, Mary, daughter of Ephraim and Elizabeth (Danforth) Lane, born Sept. 3, 1801.

He died at Cambridge, Dec. 31, 1877.

#### Children :

- i. Lucretia S.,<sup>7</sup> b. at Walpole, N. H., Oct. 12, 1829.  
 136. ii. Warren Lane, b. do. Dec. 11, 1832.  
 iii. Isabella Almira, b. do. July 24, 1836; m. in Boston, Jan. 19, 1860, Jonas Henry, son of Dr. Jonas Henry and



Frances (Brown) Lane, b. at Boston, Jan. 4, 1837. Res. New York City.

Children:

1. Henry Anthony Lane, b. Jan. 15, 1863.
2. James Warren Lane, b. July 31, 1864.
3. Mabelle Frances Lane, b. March 19, 1866.
4. Florence Brown Lane, b. May 3, 1869.
5. Elizabeth Abbott Lane, b. April 5, 1871.
6. Richard Hooper Lane, b. July 6, 1875.

76. HENRY WELLINGTON<sup>6</sup> (*James*,<sup>5</sup> *Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*, *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Walpole, N. H., Nov. 28, 1807; married April 10, 1832, Mary Kimball, daughter of Jonathan and Martha (Kimball) Chase, born at Walpole, Sept. 27, 1812.

Resided at Charlestown till 1886, when they removed to Portland, Me. He died, Jan. 7, 1890; Mrs. Hooper died Oct. 20, 1896.

Children:

- i. Martha Ellen,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 14, 1833; m. April 15, 1854, Simeon Webster, son of Reuben and Rebecca (Foster) Phillips, b. at Roxbury, N. H., March 31, 1829; d. at Hartville, Mo., Jan. 1, 1872; she d. at South Charlestown, N. H., Aug. 3, 1879.

Children, born at Hartville, Mo.:

1. Mary Ellen Phillips, b. May 20, d. July 9, 1856.
2. Josephine Ida Phillips, b. April 4, 1859.
3. Henry Simeon Phillips, b. March 7, 1862; d. March 11, 1870.
4. Sarah Rebecca Phillips, b. April 18, 1864; d. Feb. 21, 1867.
5. Robert Emmet Phillips, b. Feb. 28, 1868.
6. Edward Rufus Phillips, b. Oct. 4, 1870.
- ii. Mary Frances, b. Sept. 14, 1835; m. Feb. 1, 1864, Joseph Jones, son of Ansel and Hannah (Jones) Shaw, b. at Langdon, N. H., Dec. 25, 1840. She d. at So. Charlestown, N. H., Feb. 20, 1886.
- iii. Sarah Jane, b. July 18, 1838; m. March 31, 1863, Charles Baker, son of Edward and Polly (Blake) Glover, b. at Alstead, N. H., June 22, 1825, d. there June 7, 1875.



She rem. to Portland, Me., after the death of her husband. Resides at Wayland (1908).

Children:

1. Charles Baker Glover, b. Sept. 26, 1864. Res. Boston.
2. Nellie Mary Glover, b. July 26, 1867; d. Aug. 12, 1869.
3. Emma Jane Glover, b. June 3, d. Oct. 3, 1875.
137. iv. Edward Chase, b. May 2, 1840.
138. v. Charles Henry, b. Oct. 2, 1848.
139. vi. James Kimball, b. April 24, 1852.
- vii. Josephina Rowena, b. Dec. 23, 1855; d. July 6, 1872.

77. CHARLES<sup>6</sup> (*James<sup>5</sup> Levi<sup>4</sup> James<sup>3</sup> John<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*), born at Walpole, N. H., Dec. 16, 1809; married May 23, 1839, Almira, daughter of Ephraim and Elizabeth (Danforth) Lane, born Jan. 8, 1811.

They reside at Walpole. Have no children (1888).

78. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> (*James<sup>5</sup> Levi<sup>4</sup> James<sup>3</sup> John<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*), born at Walpole, N. H., Feb. 21, 1812; married Jan. 18, 1843, Elvira, daughter of David and Rebecca (Lane) Pulsifer, born at Rockingham, Vt., March 7, 1816, died at Walpole, N. H., Jan. 16, 1881.

Children:

140. i. Franklin William,<sup>7</sup> b. at Walpole, N. H., Feb. 11, 1851.
141. ii. George Dana, b. do. Sept. 4, 1853.

79. GEORGE<sup>6</sup> (*Elisha<sup>5</sup> Levi<sup>4</sup> James<sup>3</sup> John<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*), born at Walpole, N. H., July 7, 1805; married March 10, 1830, Clarissa Ward, daughter of Levi and Mary (Prentiss) Fay, born at Walpole, Nov. 10, 1811, died at Putney, Vt., March 10, 1884.

He resided at Putney, Vt., was living in 1888, the oldest living representative of William Hooper of Reading, it was thought.

## Children :

142. i. Edward Franklin,<sup>7</sup> b. at Walpole, N. H., June 9, 1831.  
 ii. Mary Elizabeth, b. at Putney, Vt., April 4, 1834; d. unm.  
 March 6, 1872.  
 iii. Warren Fay, b. Sept. 30, 1836; d. Aug. 17, 1838.

80. LEWIS<sup>6</sup> (*Elisha*,<sup>5</sup> *Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Walpole, N. H., April 6, 1812; married Sept. 3, 1840, Mary, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Chase) Metcalf, born at Washington, N. H., Feb. 18, 1815.

He enlisted in the 6th N. H. Vol. Inf., Nov. 28, 1861; re-enlisted in the 64th N. H. Vol. Inf., Jan. 3, 1864; was killed in battle May 12, 1864.

The widow was living at Lempster, N. H., in 1888.

## Children :

- i. Sarah Jennette,<sup>7</sup> b. at Marlowe, N. H., Oct. 7, 1841; m.  
 Nov. 21, 1860, William Franklin, son of John and Joanna  
 (Gilbert) Bellows, b. at Westminster, Vt. She d. at  
 Lempster, N. H., Oct. 23, 1870.  
 Children:  
 1. Henry Frank Bellows, b. Aug. 26, 1861.  
 2. Mary Alice Bellows, b. Sept. 14, 1863.  
 3. William Herbert Bellows, b. at South Haven,  
 Mich., Sept. 21, 1867.  
 143. ii. John Ball, b. at Alstead, N. H., June 10, 1843.  
 144. iii. Albert Everington, b. at Walpole, N. H., Sept. 2, 1845.  
 iv. Eveline Laura, b. May 15, 1847; m. April 18, 1866, Robert  
 Cochran, son of Mason and Jane (Cochran) Fay, b.  
 March 21, 1840.

## Children :

1. Romie Lavilla Fay, b. Feb. 24, 1867.  
 2. Levi Mason Fay, b. June 24, 1869.  
 3. Clara Adelle Fay, b. June 12, 1871.  
 4. Mary Ida Fay, b. March 23, 1876.  
 5. Edward Lewis Fay, b. April 1, 1878.  
 6. Jennie Evelyn Fay, b. Feb. 12, 1884.  
 145. v. Herbert Somerville, b. Aug. 27, 1849.  
 vi. Hattie Louise, b. May 18, 1853; m. Jan. 7, 1876, George

Hazen, son of Jesse and Maria (Towne) Baker, b. at Lempster, N. H., Feb. 27, 1843.

Children:

1. Clifton George Baker, b. June 26, 1878.
2. Alta May Baker, b. June 29, 1882.
3. Myron Osmore Baker, b. June 14, 1885.
- vii. David Melser, b. June 20, 1855; d. Oct. 7, 1867.

81. JOHN<sup>6</sup> (*Elisha*,<sup>5</sup> *Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Walpole, N. H., June 22, 1818; married May 26, 1840, Abigail, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Gould) Ball, born at Acworth, N. H., May 13, 1820, died May 9, 1870. He married second, Dec. 21, 1870, Agnes Loyall, daughter of James Carnise and widow of Capt. Samuel Flanders, born at Glasgow, Scotland, March 10, 1822, died at Alstead, N. H., March 26, 1885.

He died Sept. 5, 1882.

Children:

- i. Lizzie Martha,<sup>7</sup> b. April 2, 1841; d. Dec. 12, 1865.
- ii. Estelle Maria, b. June 18, 1844; m. March 29, 1866, Levi Azro, son of Levi and Mary Ann (Britton) Hall, b. Sept. 24, 1842. Res. at Nashua, N. H.

Children:

1. Alfred Azro Hall, b. March 21, 1867.
2. Clifford Foster Hall, b. Oct. 2, 1874.
146. iii. Warren Elisha, b. March 29, 1847.
- iv. Ellen Frances, b. Sept. 24, 1849; m. April 26, 1870, Albert Barnard, son of Ruel and Emily (Barnard) Gibson, b. at Alstead, N. H., March 8, 1843.

Children:

1. Mabel Helen Gibson, b. Sept. 27, 1874.
2. Benjamin Warren Gibson, b. Sept. 9, 1877.
3. Katie Emily Gibson, b. May 21, 1883.
4. Charles Hooper Gibson, b. Oct. 5, 1886.
147. v. Rufus Rowe, b. July 6, 1854.
- vi. Marion Lucy, b. Sept. 27, 1859.

82. CHARLES<sup>6</sup> (*Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Oakham, Sept. 7, 1818; married Oct. 29, 1839, Polly

Seaver, daughter of Asa and Polly (Seaver) Andrews, born at Boylston, Jan. 1, 1816, died Oct. 28, 1871.

He enlisted in Co. C, 24th Mass. Vol. Inf., July 31, 1862; was discharged June 10, 1865.

Residence Southville in Southboro.

Children:

148. i. Charles Jerome,<sup>7</sup> b. at Boylston, Sept. 14, 1844.
- ii. Mary Frances, b. Dec. 17, 1846; m. April 5, 1869, James Henry, son of Marshall and Sarah (Styles) Flagg, b. at Boylston, May 22, 1842. Res. Southville.

Children:

1. Ernest Hooper Flagg, b. Nov. 23, 1872.
2. Charles Raymond Flagg, b. Jan. 25, 1885.
- iii. Dolly Avis, b. July 29, 1850; m. Oct. 7, 1880, Albert Eugene, son of Albert Hiram and Adeline (Smith) Newton, b. at Palmer, July 4, 1850. Res. at Leominster.

Children:

1. Violetta Andrews Newton, b. Dec. 5, 1883.
2. Esther Mills Newton, b. Feb. 15, 1886.

## SEVENTH GENERATION

85. WILLIAM AINSLEY<sup>7</sup> (*Ainsley R.*,<sup>6</sup> *Thomas A.*,<sup>5</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born July 27, 1866; married in Somerville May 20, 1905, Bertha Lillian, daughter of Edward Payson and Caroline Adelaide (Barrows) Seagrave, born in Southbridge June 20, 1882.

101. JOHN ELLIS<sup>7</sup> (*John*,<sup>6</sup><sup>1</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*), born at Bridgewater, July 29, 1809; married Mary Ann, daughter of John and Mary Ann (Teff) Luther, born at Providence, R. I., Feb. 2, 1814, died May 2, 1879.

He died at Providence, R. I., where he had made his home, Nov. 15, 1860.

Children:

200. i. William Ellis,<sup>8</sup> b. 1840.
- ii. Georgiana, b. July 25, 1849; d. Dec. 25, 1868.

102. JOSEPH COWING<sup>7</sup> (*Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*,<sup>1</sup>) born at Bridgewater, Jan. 22, 1817; married Feb.

13, 1840, Harriet Newell, daughter of Pliny and Lucy (Reed) Edison, born Nov. 15, 1820, died June 13, 1892. He died June 13, 1889.

103. CORNELIUS ELLIS<sup>7</sup> (*Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, March 13, 1820; married Nov. 17, 1840, Salome Pool, daughter of John and Lydia (Brown) Thayer, born April 21, 1820.

Children :

- i. Clara (Clarissa) Holbrook,<sup>8</sup> b. June 30, 1850; m. April 22, 1882, Anson Witherell Jenkins, b. at Scituate, June 17, 1857. Res. Brockton.
- ii. Russell Ellis, b. Jan. 19, 1859; d. Feb. 20, 1877. He was instantly killed by a train at Crooker's Neck Crossing of the Old Colony R. R. in Hanson, Feb. 20, 1877.

104. GEORGE MITCHELL<sup>7</sup> (*Mitchell*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Sept. 1, 1838; married Oct. 13, 1861, Mary Edes, daughter of Harvey and Elizabeth (Tallman) Josselyn, born Sept. 28, 1841, died Jan. 30, 1884. He married second, Jan. 15, 1889, Catherine, daughter of Edward and Margaret (Seaver) Mitchell, born at Bridgewater, Dec. 9, 1846. He represented Bridgewater in the Legislature in the years 1880-1890.

Children :

- i. Jane Mitchell,<sup>8</sup> b. Aug. 13, 1862; m. Sept. 28, 1886, Emory Edward, son of Benj. and Lucy (Farrington) Kent, b. at Ausable Forks, N. Y., July 15, 1852; she is his second wife. Res. at Salem.

Child :

Mildred Howland Kent, b. Sept. 20, 1887.

- ii. Louise Guild, b. July 31, 1868; m. Jan. 16, 1890, Arthur D. Ferguson.

Children :

1. Helen Tallman Ferguson, b. Oct. 14, 1891.
2. George Ferguson, b. March 6, 1893.
3. Dorothy Ferguson, b. May 13, 1897.
4. James Ferguson, b. July 9, 1903.

201. iii. George Mitchell, b. Jan. 10, 1870.

202. iv. Frederick Warren, b. Aug. 25, 1871.  
 v. Harrison Keith, b. Nov. 16, 1872; d. Feb. 19, 1874.  
 vi. Theodore Wright, b. March 26, d. Aug. 24, 1876.  
 vii. Mary Edes, b. July 15, 1877.  
 203. viii. Mitchell, b. July 5, 1879.

105. PRESTON<sup>7</sup> (*Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *William*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Feb. 24, 1839; married May 20, 1868, Arabella Watson, daughter of James and Desire (Vaughan) Soule, born Oct. 8, 1843.

He served in the Civil War. Enlisted at East Bridgewater for three years, April 24, 1861; was mustered in at Fortress Munroe, Va., May 22, 1861, in Co. F, 4th Regt. Mass. Vols.; transferred Dec. 16, 1861, to Co. C, 29th Regt. Mass. Vols., Col. E. W. Pierce; was at Newport News, Va., and witnessed the sinking of the *Cumberland* and the fight between the *Monitor* and *Merrimack*. Joined Army of Potomac at Fair Oaks, Va., June 9, 1862; took part in seven days battles, Antietam, etc.; made corporal February, 1863. Left Army of Potomac, March, 1863; went to Paris, Ky., and Cincinnati, O.; was in battles around Vicksburg, June, 1863. Transferred to 36th Mass. Regt. April 1, 1864, in Kentucky; joined Army of Potomac at Annapolis, Md., April 6, 1864; was at Spottsylvania and the Wilderness; mustered out May 17, 1864.

Residence, Bridgewater.

Child:

206. Henry Merton,<sup>8</sup> b. Oct. 9, 1870.

106. ARTHUR<sup>7</sup> (*Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *William*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, May 18, 1843; married first, Dec. 3, 1863, Abbie Annetta, daughter of Jarvis and Matilda (Poland) Smith, born March 1, 1845, died May 20, 1891. He married second, Nov. 17, 1892, Elizabeth Julia, daughter of John Henry and Nancy Hall (Walker) Trafton, widow of Frank Howard Butler, born at Hallowell, Me., Sept. 20, 1848. He resided at Bridgewater some years; was representative to the General Court in 1881. He is in business at Boston, residing at Dorchester.



MR. ARTHUR HOOPER







He was commissary sergeant of the 3d Mass. Vol. Inf.; term 9 mos.; service in North Carolina; re-enlisted in the 58th Mass. V. I. and served till the close of the war with the Army of the Potomac, being sergeant of Co. A. Wrote "Bridgewater in the Rebellion."

Child :

Belle Barton<sup>8</sup>, b. Jan. 4, 1871; d. Oct. 18, 1881.

107. WILLIAM ROTCH<sup>7</sup> (*Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *William*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Boston, July 31, 1846; married Nov. 26, 1867, Ellen Matilda, daughter of Joseph and Matilda (Alden) Norton, born at Bridgewater, Jan. 24, 1847.

Residence, Bridgewater.

Children :

- i. William Sprague,<sup>8</sup> b. Sept. 19, d. Nov. 20, 1875.
207. ii. Theodore Alden, b. Sept. 30, 1879.
208. iii. Edward Barton, b. April 26, 1882.
- iv. Clara Margaret, b. June 25, 1885; d. Oct. 9, 1905.

108. THOMAS<sup>7</sup> (*Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *William*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater May 18, 1856; married April 26, 1893, Laura Bell, daughter of Charles Duren and Sarah Bell (Wheeler) Gould, born in Boston July 2, 1858.

Mr. Hooper is the compiler of this Part of the present work. He is a manufacturer of shirts in Boston.

109. FRANCIS WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> (*Leander*,<sup>6</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>5</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Gainsborough, Can., March 23, 1822; married at Hartland, N. Y., Feb. 29, 1859, Fannie Lovina, daughter of Jasper and Alsina (Gilman) Redmond, born there Oct. 8, 1839, died at Smithville, Can., March 18, 1881.

Children :

209. i. Frederick,<sup>8</sup> b. July 27, 1860; res. at Beauville, Can., in 1888.
210. ii. Angus, b. May 12, 1870.
- iii. Ida Mae, b. Aug. 28, 1872.

110. GEORGE SYLVESTER<sup>7</sup> (*Leander*,<sup>6</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>5</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Toronto, Can., Dec. 4, 1827; married first, at Kalamazoo, Mich., July 12, 1857, Flora Corinne, daughter of Samuel M. and Lydia M. (Sykes) McClellan, born at Galesburg, Mich., Jan. 3, 1840, died Oct. 16, 1860. He married second, Dec. 4, 1864, Wealthy Ann McClellan, a sister of his first wife, born Nov. 10, 1843. After his death she married a second husband, L. A. Congdon, and lives at Wayland, Mich.

Mr. Hooper died at Wayland, Mich., April 21, 1885.

Children:

- i. Grace,<sup>8</sup> b. at McGregor, Ia., Dec. 29, 1859.
211. ii. Fletcher Eugene, b. at Traverse City, Mich., Sept. 22, 1873.

111. JOHN LEANDER<sup>7</sup> (*Leander*,<sup>6</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>5</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Smithville, Can., June 30, 1839; married at Fremont, Ill., June 17, 1862, Mary Sophia, daughter of Conrad and Margaret (Lehman) Clauser, born at Pekin, Ill., June 28, 1841.

Residence, Robinson, Kan.

Children:

- i. Margaret Eliza,<sup>8</sup> b. at Pekin, Ill., April 29, 1863; d. Aug. 16, 1864.
212. ii. Frank, b. at Peoria, Ill., Feb. 2, 1865.
- iii. Jessie, b. Feb. 13, 1867.
- iv. Leander, b. May 24, 1869; d. April 16, 1871.
213. v. Leonard, b. at Robinson, Kan., Dec. 6, 1872.
214. vi. Ben Hale, b. June 7, 1875.
- vii. Peoria Winnifred, b. May 8, 1883.
- viii. Mary Harriet, b. Feb. 24, 1885; d. April 9, 1887.

112. CHESTER<sup>7</sup> (*Philander*,<sup>6</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>5</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Union, N. Y., Nov. 25, 1820; married May 23, 1842, Camilla, daughter of Isaac and Elisheba (Kellogg) Williams, born at Ostego, N. Y., April 2, 1818.

Residence, Union, N. Y. No children.

113. ALBERT<sup>7</sup> (*Philander*,<sup>6</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>5</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Union, N. Y., April 28, 1822; married June 13, 1852, Nancy, daughter of James and Sarah E. (Morse) Seymour, born at Vestal, N. Y., Oct. 22, 1828, died Oct. 11, 1882. He died Dec. 10, 1885.

Children :

- i. Ruth,<sup>8</sup> b. July 14, 1853.
- ii. Ann, b. Aug. 4, 1855; d. Feb. 11, 1887.
- iii. Seymour, b. May 18, 1857; d. March 30, 1861.
- iv. Martha, b. March 1, 1862.
- v. James, b. Dec. 26, 1866; d. Sept. 10, 1878.
- vi. Alice, b. Sept. 28, 1868.
- vii. Sarah, b. Aug. 15, 1870.

114. FRANK<sup>7</sup> (*Philander*,<sup>6</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>5</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Union, N. Y., Jan. 27, 1828; married Oct. 7, 1863, Cordelia Jane, daughter of Henry and Jane (Murdoft) Palen, born near Rochester, N. Y., Sept. 6, 1839.

Residence, Hooper, Broome County, N. Y. (1888). No children.

115. HENRY<sup>7</sup> (*Philander*,<sup>6</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>5</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Union, N. Y., April 7, 1830; married June 9, 1855, Lavinia Maria, daughter of Isaac and Ruth (White) Lyon, born at Binghamton, N. Y., Aug. 22, 1833.

Residence, Brewster, N. Y.

Child :

Sarah Edna Lavinia,<sup>8</sup> b. June 21, 1869; d. July 11, 1878.

116. THEODORE<sup>7</sup> (*Philander*,<sup>6</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>5</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Union, N. Y., Feb. 2, 1832; married July 3, 1851, Philomela Malvina, daughter of Jabez and Susannah (Collins) Jeffers, born at Binghamton, N. Y., Jan. 26, 1827.

Residence, Brookfield, Mo. (1888).

## Children :

215. i. Fay<sup>8</sup>, b. Nov. 19, 1852.  
 ii. Dorr, b. May 11, 1854; d. Oct. 5, 1875.  
 iii. Jessie, b. April 14, 1856; d. March 17, 1867.  
 iv. Jennie, b. Dec. 17, 1857.

117. WILLIAM WALLACE<sup>7</sup> (*Philander*,<sup>6</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>5</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Union, N. Y., Jan. 21, 1834; married Feb. 27, 1858, Elizabeth, daughter of George M. and Betsey (Monday) Stevenson.

He died Dec. 15, 1886.

The family live at Union, N. Y.

## Children :

- i. Emeline,<sup>8</sup> b. Sept. 27, 1858; d. May 23, 1862.  
 ii. Ida May, b. July 26, 1861; m. Dec. 25, 1882, Willard Berlin, son of John T. and Hannah J. (Brink) Davis, b. at Clarksville, Ia., Sept. 7, 1858.

## Children :

1. Henry George Davis, b. Jan. 31, 1884.  
 2. Edna May Davis, b. March, 1885.  
 3. Laurel Vernon Davis, b. Jan. 15, 1887.  
 220. iii. George Stevenson, b. Feb. 8, 1864.

118. ROBERT EVANS<sup>7</sup> (*Philander*,<sup>6</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>5</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>8</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Union, N. Y., Feb. 5, 1840; married May 14, 1868, Mary, daughter of Joseph M. and Mindwell (Newell) Merrow, born at Moravia, N. Y., July 30, 1844, died Jan. 18, 1882. He married second, Nov. 6, 1884, Ella, daughter of Harry and Pamela (Livermore) Lyon, born at Barker, N. Y., Aug. 17, 1848.

Residence, Binghamton, N. Y. No children.

119. WILLIAM CHAUNCY<sup>6</sup> (*William C.*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Kelloggsville, N. Y., Jan. 6, 1858; married Jan. 11, 1888, Mary A. Culver, of Cortland, N. Y.

He is a carpenter; resides at Spokane, Wash.

## Children :

- i. Ednah May,<sup>8</sup> b. April 12, 1890.
- ii. William Chauncy, b. June 5, 1892; d. July 15, 1894.

120. WILLIAM EDWARD<sup>7</sup> (*Apollos*,<sup>6</sup> *Apollos*,<sup>5</sup> *David*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at West Bridgewater, Sept. 22, 1846; married April 20, 1870, Florence, daughter of Edwin and Priscilla (Maxwell) Upson, of Eutaw, Alabama, born April 29, 1847, died at Brookline, Oct. 19, 1895.

Mr. Hooper was treasurer of The Home Savings Bank of Boston; resided at Brookline. He died June 16, 1892.

## Children :

221. i. William Maxwell,<sup>8</sup> b. at W. Bridgewater, May 27, 1871.
- ii. Robert Edwin, b. do. June 28, 1873; d. March 7, 1895.
222. iii. Horace Mayhew, b. Nov. 29, 1878.
223. iv. Sydney Upson, b. at Brookline, May 5, 1880; Yale Univ. A. B. 1903.
- v. Christine Maxwell, b. do. Jan. 25, 1884.

121. ALBERT HATHAWAY<sup>7</sup> (*Avery Fobes*,<sup>6</sup> *Lyman*,<sup>5</sup> *Luther*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at North Middleborough, Oct. 22, 1861; married Dec. 1, 1886, Agnes Jessie, daughter of John and Josephine (Beck) Hunter, born Oct. 26, 1864.

Residence, Bridgewater; went into business with his father.

## Children :

- i. Charles Lyman,<sup>8</sup> b. Jan. 29, 1888.
- ii. Albert Leo, b. May 14, d. Aug. 30, 1889.
- iii. Margaret Graeme, b. Jan. 1, 1896.

122. AVERY FRANCIS<sup>7</sup> (*Avery F.*,<sup>6</sup> *Lyman*,<sup>5</sup> *Luther*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at North Middleborough, Dec. 31, 1873; married at Dover, N. H., July 8, 1896, Alice B., daughter of William M. and Mary E. (Wentworth) Courser, born at Dover, a school-teacher.

He resides at Bridgewater.

123. JOHN CHRISTOPHER MARTIN BIRMAN<sup>7</sup> (*Linus*,<sup>6</sup> *Perez*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Winchendon, Jan. 28, 1815; married April 11, 1836, Mary Ann, daughter of Chester and Lydia (Morgan) Reed, born at Windham, Conn., March 1, 1817, died July 17, 1880.

When a lad the family moved to Willimantic, Conn.; he went to work in a mill there and rose to a position of much importance; a prominent citizen.

Children:

- 224. i. George Sherman,<sup>8</sup> b. April 6, 1837.
- 225. ii. William Beaney, b. Aug. 14, 1840.
- iii. Helen Eliza, b. Sept. 22, 1844; m. Sept. 23, 1862, John Randall, son of Chauncy and Cynthia Maria (Sumner) Root, b. at Marlborough, Conn., May 7, 1833. Res. Willimantic, Conn.

124. ROBERT WILCOX<sup>7</sup> (*Linus*,<sup>6</sup> *Perez*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Winchendon, March 24, 1817; married July, 1837, Susan, daughter of Henry and Sophia (Morgan) Prentice, born at Lisbon, Conn., May 4, 1817.

When he was young he was among the first to work in the thread mills of Willimantic, Conn.; for some years was a merchant, one of the most respected citizens of the town.

Child.

Caroline,<sup>8</sup> b. Jan. 1, 1842; m. at Webster, Aug. 29, 1861, James Ripley, son of William and Adah (Dean) Young, b. at So. Windham, Conn., March 18, 1838; she d. Dec. 16, 1864.

Child:

Caroline Hooper Young, b. Oct. 12, 1864; d. Aug. 7, 1865.

125. ISRAEL<sup>7</sup> (*Linus*,<sup>6</sup> *Perez*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Ashburnham, May 24, 1819; married Jan. 23, 1843, Sarah Ann, daughter of Zephaniah and Mary (Bennett) Bennett born at Canterbury, Conn., July 30, 1821.

## Children :

- i. Mary Eldora,<sup>8</sup> b. at New London, Conn., April 14, 1845; m. June 26, 1867, Washington H., son of Russell and Martha (Howard) Hobrun, b. at New London, Conn., Sept. 8, 1843. Res. Brooklyn, N. Y.

## Children :

1. Edith Hobrun, b. April 15, 1868; d. April 29, 1877.
2. Dora Hobrun, b. June 5, 1874.
3. Russell Fletcher Hobrun, b. July 12, 1880.
- ii. Almon, b. May 13, 1849; d. Dec. 19, 1850.

126. LINUS ANDERSON<sup>7</sup> (*Linus*,<sup>6</sup> *Perez*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Ashburnham, June 2, 1821; married Sept. 21, 1850, Mary Jane, widow of Capt. Henry Baker and daughter of William Russell and Mary (Robbins) Coffin, born at Nantucket, Oct. 22, 1826.

He died at Nantucket, June 26, 1886.

## Children :

226. i. George William,<sup>8</sup> b. at Nantucket, Nov. 21, 1856.
- ii. Mary Jane, b. do. Oct. 2, 1861; m. Oct. 18, 1882, Reuben Coffin, son of Reuben and Lydia Folger (Coffin) Long, b. Aug. 11, 1854.

## Child :

Linus Hooper Long, b. Dec. 2, 1887.

127. CHARLES<sup>7</sup> (*Linus*,<sup>6</sup> *Perez*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Petersham, Dec. 12, 1824; married at Providence, R. I., May 22, 1853, Philena, daughter of David and Hepsibah (Phillips) Cash, born at Attleborough, Aug. 24, 1824.

He died in California in 1862.

## Children :

- i. Estella Maria,<sup>8</sup> b. at Central Falls, R. I., July 1, 1854; m. Sept. 10, 1872, George Henry, son of Henry Stukely and Susan Ann (Halyburton) Smith, b. at E. Killingly, Conn., July 3, 1851. Res. Natick, R. I.



## Children:

1. Albert Henry Smith, b. June 1, 1873.
2. Lucy Maria Smith, b. April 7, 1876; d. April 27, 1876.
3. Gracie May Smith, b. do.; d. April 25, 1876.
4. Charles Lewis Smith, b. May 14, 1878; d. Nov. 28, 1879.
5. Jessie May Smith, b. Sept. 28, 1880.
6. Harry Edward Smith, b. Dec. 10, 1882.
7. George Franklin Smith, b. March 9, 1885.
- ii. Anna Philena, b. May 14, 1856; m. Jan. 22, 1879, Alfred Collyer, son of Ira Ellis and Ann (Corcoran) Slade, b. at Pawtucket, R. I., Jan. 22, 1855. Res. Pawtucket, R. I.

## Child:

William Franklin Slade, b. Nov. 14, 1879.

128. WILLIAM ALLEN<sup>7</sup> (*Allen*,<sup>6</sup> *Perez*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Fall River, March 24, 1830; removed to Martinez, California. Some time proprietor of a hotel there. He died March 9, 1907.

129. PARDON BRIGHTMAN<sup>7</sup> (*Allen*,<sup>6</sup> *Perez*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Fall River, Aug. 13, 1836; married July 14, 1870, Mrs. Nancy Reed Mumford, widow of Henry G. Mumford, daughter of John W. and Nancy (Briggs) Maxfield, born at Woonsocket, R. I., Oct. 8, 1834, died at Providence, R. I., March 18, 1877. She had, by her first husband, a daughter, Mary Ann Mumford, who was adopted by Mr. Hooper and her name changed to

Annie Maud Hooper, b. at Providence, R. I., June 11, 1866; m. Sept. 3, 1888, Frederick Bailey Almy, of Boston.

## Child:

Marie Almy, b. Oct. 11, 1890.

131. IRA H.<sup>7</sup> (*Levi*,<sup>6</sup> *Salmon*,<sup>5</sup> *Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Walpole, N. H., April 7, 1835; married Ellen, daughter of Abner and — Wheeler.

Said to have had several children.



Child :

Edith L.,<sup>8</sup> b. 1866; m. at Fall River, Sept. 29, 1892,  
Robert, son of Vernon and Abiah Cook, b. in 1857.

132. GEORGE LEVI<sup>7</sup> (*Levi*,<sup>6</sup> *Salmon*,<sup>5</sup> *Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Walpole, N. H., May 14, 1846; married Oct. 26, 1875, Mary Davis Beal, daughter of Levi L. and Mary A. S. (Davis) Willcutt, born at Boston, Oct. 31, 1853.

Was in business in Boston; resided at Brookline in 1888.

133. WILLIAM FOSTER<sup>7</sup> (*Foster*,<sup>6</sup> *Salmon*,<sup>5</sup> *Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Fall River, Dec. 21, 1845; married Oct. 25, 1871, Isabella Henry, daughter of Jacob Parker and Mary Foster (Henry) Morse, born at Bath, Me., Aug. 29, 1847.

A cotton broker at Fall River.

Child :

230. Parker Morse,<sup>8</sup> b. Dec. 10, 1877; Harv. Univ. 1902.

134. FOSTER MANTELL<sup>7</sup> (*Foster*,<sup>6</sup> *Salmon*,<sup>5</sup> *Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Fall River, July 28, 1848; married June 5, 1872, Sarah French, daughter of William and Eliza Ann (French) Lindsay, born there March 12, 1849.

He is connected with the N. E. Loan and Trust Co. in Boston.

Children :

i. Foster,<sup>8</sup> b. May 5, 1874.

ii. Lindsay, b. Jan. 17, 1882.

135. CHARLES EDWARD<sup>7</sup> (*Salmon*,<sup>6</sup> *Salmon*,<sup>5</sup> *Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Fall River, Feb. 7, 1848; married Oct. 1, 1871, Ann Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Bickerton) Miller, born at Hopeville, R. I., Oct. 1, 1852.

He was educated in the public schools of Fall River; studied music, and was for some years conductor of the orchestra on steamers of the Fall River line to New York. Afterward entered into commercial life. Resides at Fall River.

## Children :

233. i. William Alderson,<sup>8</sup> b. July 29, 1873.  
 ii. Allegretto Elizabeth, b. July 16, 1876; d. Feb. 24, 1887.  
 iii. Mary Hannah Eloise, b. Dec. 18, 1885.  
 iv. Sarah Marie, b. July 7, 1891; d. Oct. 24, 1892.

136. WARREN LANE<sup>7</sup> (*James,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> Levi,<sup>4</sup> James,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*), born at Walpole, N. H., Dec. 11, 1832; married in New York City, June 17, 1870, Frances Annabella, daughter of Dana and Louisa (Gregory) Hyde, born at Guilford, Vt., June 15, 1835.

He is a merchant and farmer, proprietor of Sunnyside Stock Farm, Bedford, Mass. Resides at Cambridge.

137. EDWARD CHASE<sup>7</sup> (*Henry Wellington,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> Levi,<sup>4</sup> James,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*), born at Walpole, N. H., May 2, 1840; married June 9, 1881, Nellie Ritchie, daughter of Kimball and Harriet (Cragin) Cobb, born at Westminster, Vt., May 21, 1854. There he died Feb. 2, 1882.

No children.

138. CHARLES HENRY<sup>7</sup> (*Henry Wellington,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> Levi,<sup>4</sup> James,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*), born at Walpole, N. H., Oct. 2, 1848; married at Portland, Me., Dec. 6, 1877, Annie, daughter of Rufus and Sarah Ann (Owen) Cushman, born at Portland, Nov. 14, 1853. He was in flour and grain business at Detroit, Mich., Portland, Me., and from 1880 at Boston.

He died at Worcester, Jan. 20, 1896. The family now live in Cambridge.

## Children :

- i. Edith Mary,<sup>8</sup> b. July 7, 1879.  
 234. ii. Clifton Edward, b. July 14, 1882.  
 iii. Henry Allerton, b. Sept. 22, 1891; d. May 2, 1892.

139. JAMES KIMBALL<sup>7</sup> (*Henry Wellington,<sup>6</sup> James,<sup>5</sup> Levi,<sup>4</sup> James,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>*), born at Walpole, N. H., April 24, 1852; married Oct. 27, 1881, Mary Ellen, daughter of James

and Ellen (King) Milliken, born at Alstead, N. H., May 11, 1855.

The family resided at Portland, Me.; his business in Boston. He removed to Chicago, Ill.

Children :

- i. Rena Alice,<sup>8</sup> b. at Portland, Me., Sept. 16, 1882.
235. ii. James Milliken, b. at Somerville, April 16, 1884.

140. FRANKLIN WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> (*William*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Walpole, N. H., Feb. 11, 1851; married June 23, 1876, Martha S., daughter of Peter and Mehitabel Holden.

He was graduated from Harvard University in 1875; post-grad. in biology 1875-6; hon. A. M. 1898.

He became professor of Natural Science in Adelphia College, Brooklyn, N. Y., in 1888; a director of the Brooklyn Academy of Arts and Sciences; member Board of Education in Brooklyn; member New York Academy of Science; fellow of the American Academy of Science.

Children :

- i. Rebecca L.,<sup>8</sup> b. at Walpole, N. H., March 23, 1877.
237. ii. William S., b. at Keene, N. H., June, 1880.
238. iii. Franklin Dana, b. at Brooklyn, N. Y., Oct. 30, 1883.

141. GEORGE DANA<sup>7</sup> (*William*,<sup>6</sup> *James*,<sup>5</sup> *Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Walpole, N. H., Sept. 4, 1853; married Dec. 31, 1874, Elbra Mabel, daughter of Samuel C. and Hannah (Meserve) Dunham, born at Bethel, Vt., March 28, 1852. He married second, March 1, 1903, Lizzie L., daughter of J. A. and Elizabeth (Rogers) Pease, born June 20, 1878. He was educated at Walpole public schools and Kimball Union Academy. Is a farmer, living on the old Hooper homestead at Walpole, N. H. (1908).

Children :

- i. Eleanor,<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 6, 1876; m. April 10, 1896, Herbert George Lamb, son of George and Almira (Clark) Lamb, b. at Langdon, N. H., Feb. 2, 1871.

## Children:

1. Harold George Lamb, b. Oct. 23, 1897.
  2. Grace Hattie Lamb, b. Oct. 24, 1898.
  3. William Herbert Lamb, b. March 31, 1900.
  4. Roger Henry Lamb, b. May 1, 1902.
  5. Charles Hooper Lamb, b. July 18, 1904.
  6. Elbra Eleanor Lamb, b. Aug. 17, 1905.
240. ii. George Hayes, b. Feb. 9, 1877.
- iii. Grace Emma, b. Oct. 31, 1878; m. Oct. 25, 1905, Robert Maynard Sears, b. at Plainfield, Dec. 1, 1877, son of Joseph Warren and Julia Frances (Gurney) Sears. He grad. Univ. of Vermont, 1902; is a civil engineer at Springfield, Mass.
- Child:
- Warren Hooper Sears, b. May 18, 1907.
- iv. Mattie Elbra, b. March 7, 1880; m. Jan. 7, 1903, Walter Arnold Johnson, son of Nelson and Sophia (Arnold) Johnson, b. at Westminster, Vt., Jan. 25, 1874.
- v. Charles Dana, b. Oct. 26, 1906.
- vi. William, b. Sept. 10, 1907.

142. EDWARD FRANKLIN<sup>7</sup> (*George*,<sup>6</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>5</sup> *Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Walpole, N. H., June 9, 1831; married Dec. 16, 1857, Helen Maria, daughter of Levi Hooper and Fanny M. (Fitch) Foster, born June 17, 1830, died at Putney, Vt., Aug. 7, 1886.

## Child:

Jennie Sophia,<sup>8</sup> b. Dec. 26, 1859; d. May 19, 1864.

143. JOHN BALL<sup>7</sup> (*Lewis*,<sup>6</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>5</sup> *Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Alstead, N. H., June 10, 1843; married March 14, 1867, Flora, daughter of Warren and Emily (Dearborn) Wheeler, born at Boston, Jan. 15, 1847.

He was a soldier in the War of the Rebellion; enlisted Nov. 28, 1861, was discharged June 3, 1864; re-enlisted.

He died at Unity, N. H., Jan. 8, 1888.

## Children :

- i. Cora Bell,<sup>8</sup> b. at Lemster, N. H., Dec. 23, 1867.
- ii. Lena Dell, b. at Marlowe, N. H., Sept. 12, 1877.
- iii. Ada Nell, b. at Unity, N. H., July 9, 1882.

144. ALBERT EVERINGTON<sup>7</sup> (*Lewis*,<sup>6</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>5</sup> *Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Walpole, N. H., Sept. 2, 1845; married Jan. 18, 1876, Etta Maria, daughter of Charles R. and Josephine (Farnsworth) Jones, born at Washington, N. H., May 1, 1858.

Residence, Lempster, N. H.

## Children :

- i. Josephina Cena,<sup>8</sup> b. Aug. 3, 1878.
- ii. Jennie May, b. June 10, 1880.
- iii. Merton Avery, b. April 24, 1882.

145. HERBERT SOMERVILLE<sup>7</sup> (*Lewis*,<sup>6</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>5</sup> *Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Walpole, N. H., Aug. 27, 1849; married Jan. 31, 1878, Maria, daughter of Sylvester S. and Joanna (Keife) Sawyer, born at Charlestown, N. H., May 9, 1856.

Residence (1888), Lemster, N. H.

## Children :

- i. Emma Gertrude,<sup>8</sup> b. Oct. 28, 1879.
- ii. Florence Mary, b. Sept. 1, 1884.
- iii. Don Sylvester, b. Feb. 13, 1887.

146. WARREN ELISHA<sup>7</sup> (*JOHN*,<sup>6</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>5</sup> *Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Walpole, N. H., March 29, 1847; married April 26, 1870, Ellen Jennette, daughter of Luther K. and Sarah Miles Fuller, born at Bellows Falls, Vt., June 29, 1848.

Residence (1888), Nashua, N. H.

## Children :

- i. Gertrude Abigail,<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 7, 1872.
- ii. Clara Belle, b. April 7, 1879.
250. iii. Carl Tilton, b. Feb. 8, 1881.

147. RUFUS ROWE<sup>7</sup> (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>5</sup> *Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Walpole, N. H., June 6, 1854; married June 15, 1878, at Ayer, Henrietta, daughter of Major Ballard and Susan Elizabeth (Blood) Cady, born at Nashua, N. H., Oct. 21, 1854.

Residence (1888), Nashua, N. H.

148. CHARLES JEROME<sup>7</sup> (*Charles*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Boylston, Sept. 14, 1844; married Dec. 18, 1864, Emily Laurentina, daughter of Nathaniel and Annis (Newton) Chamberlain, born at Southboro, Aug. 3, 1842.

He was educated in the public schools of Boylston; became a capable bookkeeper. Has been in business in Boston and residing at Somerville.

Child :

260. Walter Harvey,<sup>8</sup> b. at Southboro, June 5, 1866.

## EIGHTH GENERATION

200. WILLIAM ELLIS<sup>8</sup> (*John Ellis*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Providence, R. I., — 1840; married first, — ; married second, July 3, 1873, Mary Elizabeth, daughter of Amasa and Mary Slocum, born at Newport, R. I., in 1850.

Residence, Providence, R. I. He died Oct. 19, 1895.

Child :

Florence May,<sup>9</sup> b. Feb. 28, 1874.

202. FREDERICK WARREN<sup>8</sup> (*George M.*,<sup>7</sup> *Mitchell*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Hezekiah*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Aug. 25, 1871; married June 10, 1897, Marline, daughter of Cyrus and Margaret A. (Heyward) Eaton, born at Middleborough, July 3, 1875.

Child :

Garrett,<sup>9</sup> b. Feb. 19, 1898.

206. HENRY MERTON<sup>8</sup> (*Preston*,<sup>7</sup> *Thomas*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *William*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Bridgewater, Oct. 9, 1870; married June 5, 1907, Mary Jane, daughter of Donald and Phemie (Maclean) Mackinnon, born at Kingston, P. E. I., June 7, 1880.

Child:

Ruth Thomas,<sup>9</sup> b. March 23, 1908.

212. FRANK<sup>8</sup> (*John Leander*,<sup>7</sup> *Leander*,<sup>6</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>5</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*,<sup>1</sup>), born at Peoria, Ill., Feb. 2, 1865; married Oct. 6, 1886, Sadie Bithynia, daughter of Samuel Truex and Mary Elizabeth (Iler) Mellett.

Residence (1888) Robinson, Kan.

215. FAY<sup>8</sup> (*Theodore*,<sup>7</sup> *Philander*,<sup>6</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>5</sup> *Elisha*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Union, N. Y., Nov. 19, 1852; married Sept. 5, 1877, Emma Josephine, daughter of James H. and Margaret (Mahoney) Hill, born at Mitchell, Can., Sept. 8, 1852.

The family were living at Cameron, Mo. (1888), Mr. Hooper being station agent and telegraph operator at Cameron Junction, on the Hannibal and St. Joseph R. R.

Child:

Frank Howard,<sup>9</sup> b. March 3, 1883.

224. GEORGE SHERMAN<sup>8</sup> (*John C. M. B.*,<sup>7</sup> *Linus*,<sup>6</sup> *Perez*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Willimantic, Conn., April 6, 1837; married first, Dec., 1861, Mary Elizabeth, daughter of Sterry and Susan (Gibson) Bennett, born at Columbia, Conn., May 12, 1838, died at Copiapo, Chili, July 1, 1868. He married second, Rosa del Carmen Emilia, daughter of Peter Grant McNeil, a native of Pictou, N. S.; her mother was a Chilean lady. Mrs. Hooper was born at Copiapo, Chili, Aug. 30, 1853.

Mr. Hooper has resided at Copiapo, Chili, some years.

Children:

- i. Mary Caroline,<sup>9</sup> b. at Valparaiso, Chili, April 25, 1866.
- ii. George Robbins, b. at Copiapo, Chili, — 1868.



- iii. Georgianna Emilia, b. Dec. 17, 1874.
- iv. Elena Josephina, b. and d. in March, 1878.
- v. Mary Wilhelmina Lily, b. Dec. 18, 1882; d. June 26, 1884.
- vi. Pearl Ida Alice, b. at Caldera, Chili, May 29, 1885.

225. WILLIAM BEANEY<sup>8</sup> (*John C. M. B.*,<sup>7</sup> *Linus*,<sup>6</sup> *Perez*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Willimantic, Conn., Aug. 14, 1840; married there Oct. 14, 1863, Margaret Lindsay, daughter of James I. and Jane Johnson (Scott) Long, born at Newport, R. I., Oct. 22, 1836. She survived him and married second John Huntington, and lives at Willington, Conn.

Mr. Hooper died at Caldera, Chili, Jan. 16, 1870. They had no children.

226. GEORGE WILLIAM<sup>8</sup> (*Linus Anderson*,<sup>7</sup> *Linus*,<sup>6</sup> *Perez*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Nantucket, Nov. 21, 1856; married at Providence, R. I., March 30, 1883, Harriet Mabel, daughter of John Westerly and Julia (March) Cooper, born at Old Perlican, Newfoundland, Sept. 16, 1850.

Residence, Nantucket.

233. WILLIAM ALDERSON<sup>8</sup> (*Charles E.*,<sup>7</sup> *Salmon*,<sup>6</sup> *Salmon*,<sup>5</sup> *Levi*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Fall River, July 29, 1873; married at Boston, March 16, 1905, Eva Velzora, daughter of George W. and Eliza Ann (Brown) Willey, born at Rochester, N. H., Dec. 18, 1878.

He was educated in the public schools of Fall River. Is a buyer for the firm of Jordan, Marsh & Co. of Boston. Resides at Dorchester.

Child:

William Alderson, Jr.,<sup>9</sup> b. Dec. 20, 1906.

260. WALTER HARVEY<sup>8</sup> (*Charles Jerome*,<sup>7</sup> *Charles*,<sup>6</sup> *Isaac*,<sup>5</sup> *James*,<sup>4</sup> *James*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *William*<sup>1</sup>), born at Southboro, June 5, 1866; married at Peabody, Feb. 27, 1895, Bolina Annette,

daughter of Donald and Mary McPherson, a school-teacher, born in N. S.

He was educated in the public schools of Southboro, and learned the printer's art. Is now president of the Walter H. Hooper Printing Co. of Boston.



# PART TWO

---

## THE MARBLEHEAD FAMILY

THIS PART COMPILED BY CHARLES HENRY POPE



## PART TWO: THE MARBLEHEAD FAMILY

1. ROBERT HOOPER, of Marblehead, first appears in Massachusetts records as master of a shallop hired of Mr. Moses Maverick, a wealthy business man of the port, in the year 1663. A suit was brought in court by him to receive his rights in an affair with a neighbor, Henry Russell, who was the actual owner of the vessel. Testimony shows that when Captain Hooper was removing his property from the craft, preparatory to surrendering her to her owner, he was taking out a particular sail when Russell forbade his doing it, claiming that the sail was *his*. When the Captain persisted in taking what he regarded as his own, Russell struck him. Instead of going to brute war, Mr. Hooper quietly waited till Oct. 14, 1663, when the Court took testimony and gave him his case.

Robert Hooper was member of a coroner's jury in 1665. He had some responsibility for the wound of Abraham Allen's hand; we are not informed how the matter occurred, but the case was carried into court and the decision was that Hooper should pay "10 groats to the county, and pay for the healing of Abraham Alin's hand and charges of the constable." Perhaps it was an accident to the man while in Mr. Hooper's service. The people of the colonies were like their old English contemporaries in their horror of slander, and Robert Hooper and his wife Elizabeth brought suit against a neighbor in 1677; but they must have compromised the case as it was not brought to trial. Even family life was not free from entanglements. November first, 1680, the good man brought suit against Edward Homan or Holman (both spellings being in vogue at the time) about a fence. The files of Essex County Court in this instance, also, reveal considerable of interest. Witnesses

testified that when Edward was courting the daughter of Robert Hooper, the latter voluntarily promised the young man that he would give him a plot of ground to set his house upon, "if the match went forward." The marriage took place and time passed away. But when the father wished to build or rebuild a fence around *his* house adjoining that of the Homans', and had men doing the work, the son-in-law forbade and threatened to do dreadful things if they went any further, because, as he claimed, they were trenching on his land. Fifteen years' possession made it little enough to cause Hooper to get a deed of Homan's rights in the land on which the fence was to be built, but the law compelled Homan to allow the fence to be constructed where the father desired.

The name of this daughter comes to us in two deeds which she signed with her husband and in that spouse's will; strange as it may appear, "Richard" is the way the scriveners wrote it. Possibly the baptismal name was really the feminine form "Richarda;" but the copies of deeds and the notary's spelling in the will are plain "Richard."

1. Edward Holeman, cooper, and Richard his wife sold to Robert Hooper, Dec. 30, 1680, their rights to the ground where Robert Hooper's house stood.

2. Edward Homan, Sen., of Marblehead, cooper, and Richard his wife deeded to their son John Homan, mariner, Oct. 28, 1704, certain parts of the land and orchard where their house stood, etc.

3. Edward Homan made his will May 4, 1711, bequeathing to his wife Richard and his sons Edward, John, Peter, Philip and Joseph.

Robert Hooper, fisherman, of Marblehead, first appears as a householder Dec. 26, 1663, when he bought of John Stacey, Senior, and John Stacey, Junior, for eight pounds sterling, one quarter of an acre of land in Marblehead. He bought another tract of land, a quarter of an acre, with dwelling-house upon it, of Christopher Lattamore, for thirty-three pounds, ten shillings, Feb. 1, 1663-4. He and his wife Elizabeth sold the first named tract to William Browne Oct. 27, 1664, the consideration not being expressed. He bought a narrow strip of land "adjoin-



ing said Robert Hooper's house " for twenty shillings, Dec. 30, 1680. " Robert Hooper, planter " is the style of statement when he buys Edward Holman's rights in the house in which he (Hooper) was living about the same time. On the 23d day of September, 1681, Robert Hooper sold the place purchased of Lattamore to William Hewitt for thirty pounds, possession to be given from the death of Robert and his wife Elizabeth. Dec. 2, 1686, Hewitt sold the property to Richard Russell, specifying that it was " now in said Hooper's occupation," and subject to the aforesaid condition. [Es. Deeds, 7, 613.]

He deposed in a case in court 22 (1), 1668-9, giving his age as about 62 years. This would place his birth in the year 1606 or thereabout, and make him old enough to have been the father of John, Robert and Henry Hooper, the other very early residents of Marblehead. He would have been *old enough* to have been the merchant at Barbadoes mentioned in the business documents of Mr. Chrispin Hooper of London and Boston; but we have not any evidence whatever to connect the Marblehead family with that of Barbadoes; the mere name of the island merchant, " Mr. Robert Hooper," is no proof of identity.

In a list of " The Householdors of Marblehead and Their Priveledges of Commons," in the town records of Marblehead, dated Oct. 7, 1674, " Robert Houper " is credited with rights for the pasturage of " 1 cow." " December 4th, 1677, Moses Mavericke by order of the select men and in their presence delivered three pounds in silver unto Robert Houper of what money had been received for the Townes account of land sold by the said men." There is no further explanation of this transaction. We notice in passing that Moses Maverick was the owner of the vessel of which Francis Hooper was master a few years before this time. [See Introduction to Part Three.]

By the courtesy of Mr. Henry E. Waite we here insert two affidavits that relate to land at Peach's Point, Scott's Cove, near which the Hoopers lived. The ages of the deponents were roughly guessed, probably, for Robert's does not agree with that given in a former deposition of his, according to which he would have been about the age here attributed to his wife, — which seems probable.

The testimony of Elizabeth Hooper; sworn & sayeth  
 that about fourteen years past my Husband  
 Robert Hooper Spake to me Christopher Lattermore  
 to be a small parcell of Land of him: which Land is  
 now in the possession of Roger Russell and adjoines  
 to the Cove now in Contravention. Mr Lattermore said  
 unto my Husband I cannot sell it for it is the  
 Townes Land and the Cove for the use of the whole

Towne for a landing place: and further sayeth not  
 Robert Hooper adged about 64<sup>th</sup> Taken on oath before me  
 doth testify to all the above  
 written: taken on oath before  
 me Moses Maverick Commissioner  
 November 29<sup>th</sup> 1677

These few items are all we have yet found relative to this man and his wife; no administration of his estate appears. A single reference to him occurs in the probate papers of another man's estate; he was one of the appraisers of the estate of William Pitcher in 1676. He died *after* Dec. 2, 1686.

We have no list of his children; but the presence at Marblehead at that time of John Hooper, who lived next door to Robert, and of Robert Hooper, Junior, a tax-payer before the close of the life of the older Robert; the marriages of Robert, Jr., and Henry Hooper so soon after, showing that they had been born early enough to have been sons of the first-recorded couple here, all form a chain of arguments of an inferential character which make it a *reasonable supposition* that the three were sons of Robert and Elizabeth; and we shall so construct the pedigree. To them we may properly add "Richard," wife of Edward Holman.

Children (partial list) :

2. i. John,<sup>2</sup> b. as he deposed, about 1641.
- ii. Richard (daughter), b. about 1646; m., about 1665, Edward Holman.
3. iii. Robert, b. about 1655.
4. iv. Henry, b. about 1665.

## SECOND GENERATION

2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> (*Robert*<sup>1</sup>) born, as he deposed, about 1641; married Christian ——. There is some reason to believe that she was a daughter of Samuel and Ann Condry of Boston and Salem, since Ann, in her will, Oct. 9, 1678, bequeathed pewter platters to John and Christian Hooper and their children, mentioning in particular Elizabeth and John; John Hooper was one of the persons who made oath to the will at Salem court, although not one of the witnesses, which would point to his having some near relation to the deceased. Christian was born, as she deposed, about 1645.

We have, for several reasons, concluded that John was a son of Robert, Senior. To be sure the name Robert was not given to either of his children of whom we know, or to theirs;

while it was a stock name in the families of Robert, Jr., and Henry. Possibly he had an older son named Robert. Further investigations may show the facts.

"John Hooper of Marblehead" bought half an acre of land there of Peterneil Bartoll for nine pounds, July 6, 1665; it was located "on the hill formerly called Goites Hill, betwixt the house of Robert Hooper on the southwest and the cove called the Scots Cove towards the northeast, to the sea toward the harbour, bounded by the path northwest." He sold to Edward Holman for fifty shillings, May 7, 1685, one half the ground on which the fishing stage they were jointly building was standing, with all rights, his wife Christian joining in the deed. He signed his name and made acknowledgment to the deed May 31, 1687. If he was a son of Robert and a brother-in-law of Holman this partnership would be very natural.

He was one of the citizens who signed a call for a town meeting March 14, 1673. [Essex Court Files.] His name stood under that of "Robert Houper" and spelled the same way, in the list of persons owning rights to pasture cattle on the Common Oct. 7, 1674, and like Robert, he was credited with "1 cow." "John Houper" was a member of a committee chosen March 20, 1676, "to look after the stint of cattle upon the Common," i. e. to determine whose cattle and how many should be pastured there. He was one of the appraisers of the estate of Francis Chappell, 4 Oct. 1686.

The wife Christian was a member of the church, and in her name seven of the children were baptized Aug. 23, 1685.

John Hooper died before Dec. 12, 1709, when the widow Christian was appointed administratrix of his estate. The inventory showed carpenter's tools; half of a "stage, flake yard and warehouse" for the fishing business; dwelling-house and land adjacent, etc. Dec. 28, 1710, the widow presented her account. Division of the property was made July 1, 1713, to "John Hooper, the eldest son, a double portion;" to sons William and Joseph Hooper and the representatives of deceased son Samuel; and to daughters Elizabeth Haynes, Christian Meek and Deliverance Grose. Benjamin was not mentioned and may have died before that time, leaving no heirs.

Feb. 7, 1718-19, Joseph Hooper, fisherman, Elizabeth Haynes and Christian Meek, widows, quitclaimed all their rights in the estate to their brother John Hooper's son, John Hooper.

Children :

5. i. John,<sup>3</sup> bapt. with younger brothers and sisters Aug. 23, 1685.
6. ii. William, do.
7. iii. Samuel, do.
  - iv. Elizabeth, do.; m. Dec. 25, 1695, Francis Haynes.
  - v. Christian, do.; m. Nov. 9, 1704, Leonard Meeke.
8. vi. Joseph, baptized with the foregoing.
  - vii. Benjamin, do.
  - viii. Deliverance, bapt. July 21, 1689; m. Jan. 19, 1709-1710. John Grose.

3. ROBERT<sup>2</sup> (*Robert*<sup>1</sup>) born as early as 1655, we suppose; married Dec. 4, 1684, Anna, daughter of Peter and Hannah Greenfield. Hannah was a daughter of John and Ann Devereux.

Peter Greenfield died shortly before Nov. 29, 1679, when his widow Hannah administered on his estate. The inventory shows that he owned a house and land, "a boat and all things belonging unto her;" furniture, a "muskett;" "y<sup>e</sup> half of 4, mars & y<sup>e</sup> half of one sucking colt;" some "estat in John Rhoads hands," etc.; total valuation, £143-16-02. Hannah married second Dr. Richard Knott and third Joseph Swett,\* all of which is shown in deeds of land she made to Eleanor (Knott) Martin and Margaret (Greenfield) Henly. Dr. Knott died in June, 1684, and mention was made in probate papers of the portions of Anna, Margaret and Hannah Greenfield, due them, £60 in all.

Among persons whose taxes had not been collected up to March 14, 1680, we find the name of "Robert Hooper Jun: not to bee found;" which shows that he had been a rate-payer but was then absent from town, perhaps on a voyage. He was married in Marblehead, and so residing there, in 1684.

\* This was Joseph Swett, Sen., grandfather of Ruth Swett, second wife of "King" Robert Hooper.

Robert Hooper, Marblehead, innkeeper, was one of those reported in Essex County in a paper on file in Mass. Archives, 128, 50.

While there is no list extant, giving his children, we may reasonably place one who bore the father's name and one who bore the surname of the mother for a Christian name, as children of this couple. Quite likely there were others, but no probate papers or other evidences are extant. It seems probable that the father died about 1689, and that his widow was the "Ann Hooper" who married William Poat, Sen., Aug. 7, 1689.

Children :

- 10. i. Robert.<sup>3</sup>
- 11. ii. Greenfield.

4. HENRY<sup>2</sup> (*Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born as early as 1665, we believe; married at Marblehead, March 15, 1691-2, Mary Norman, widow of Joseph Norman; she was married to the first husband as "Mary Collins" Jan. 24, 1688-9; he died about the month of October, 1691, and administration on his estate was granted Dec. 15, 1691, to "Henry Hooper and Mary his wife late widow of Joseph Norman." Mary was daughter of John and Abigail (Johnson) Collins, born 20 (12) 1669.

Henry Hooper was a prosperous man; he carried on the fishing business. He had a fine mansion and all the appliances of a large business.

He died in the latter part of the year 1726; Dec. 30, 1726, administration on his estate was granted to "his two older sons, Henry and Robert Hooper."

Children :

- i. Robert,<sup>3</sup> bapt. July 9, 1693; d. early.
- ii. Mary, bapt. Aug. 9, 1696; d. young.
- iii. Henry, bapt. Sept. 20, 1702; d. young.
- 12. iv. Henry, bapt. Dec. 12, 1703.
- v. Mary, bapt. July 30, 1704; m. Nov. 29, 1726, Joseph Griffin.
- 13. vi. Robert, bapt. Nov. 24, 1706.
- 14. vii. Nathaniel, bapt. Feb. 17, 1710-1711.



## THIRD GENERATION

5. JOHN<sup>3</sup> (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, we may suppose, but certainly baptized there with six younger brothers and sisters Aug. 23, 1685; married Abigail, daughter of Job Hilliard, Sen., mariner, of Salem and Boston, born at Salem 26 (5), 1662. She joined with her brother, Job Hilliard of Charlestown, mariner, and her sister Sarah Connaway, of Boston, widow, in deed of land which had been her father's at Salem, May 9, 1701; also in a deed of land there which had belonged to her grandfather, Thomas Oliver, Feb. 12, 1694; her mother having been Mary Oliver, second wife of Capt. Hilliard.

## Children :

15. i. John,<sup>4</sup> b. Feb. 27, 1690.
- ii. Abigail, b. Feb. 24, 1694.
- iii. Mary, b. Dec. 5, 1695; she (as we suppose) m. Dec. 16, 1714, Charles Taylor.
- iv. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 9, 1702; supposed to be the person who m. Oct. 31, 1721, William Moss.

6. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), baptized at Marblehead Aug. 23, 1684, with one older and six other children of John and Christian Hooper; married Dec. 9, 1697, Abigail, daughter of Paul Mansfield, Sen., of Salem, who bequeathed to her, May 9, 1696, a share in the family homestead, which she deeded in conjunction with her brother and sisters Feb. 10, 1699, and Feb. 12, 1701. She was born at Salem June 28, 1668, and died at Marblehead in 1740, "aged 72 years."

## Children :

16. i. William,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 23, 1698.
17. ii. Joseph, b. Dec. 9, 1701.
- iii. Ruth, b. Oct. 22, 1703; m. Jan. 1, 1725, Jonathan Bond.
18. iv. Samuel, b. Dec. 24, 1706; bapt. Jan. 11, 1708-9.

7. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, baptized with six brothers and sisters Aug. 23, 1685; married in Boston



(as "of Marblehead") by Rev. Cotton Mather, Feb. 16, 1693, Mary, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Pormort) Norden, born in Boston, March 22, 1669, who was at that time widow of — White; she survived Mr. Hooper and married third, May 1, 1711, John Perkins. Her half-brother, Nathaniel Norden, made bequests to her and her children, Samuel and Mary Hooper, in 1724.

Samuel Hooper died about the close of the year 1710, and the inventory of his estate was rendered at Boston by the widow Mary, March 27, 1711; it had been taken by Daniel Morey and John Mulligan, amounting to but £3-16-4. It was allowed to the widow "for the use of herself and family," and no administration papers taken out.

Children :

- i. Mary,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 22, 1694; d. Jan. 22, 1697.
- ii. Mary, b. June 1, 1698; m. Dec. 9, 1714, John Cruff.
- iii. Samuel, legatee of his uncle Samuel Norden in 1724.

8. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup> (*John,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Marblehead, baptized with brothers and sisters Aug. 23, 1685; married Nov. 25, 1701, Mary, daughter of — and Elizabeth Meek, widow of Thomas Freeman; she had been married to Mr. Freeman Nov. 11, 1697, and he died very soon after. Her "mother Meek" was living in May, 1721, as we learn by a reference to her in records of that date, but died Aug. 16, 1721.

Joseph Hooper was a fisherman. We have not found the date of his death\* or that of his widow.

Children :

19. i. Benjamin,<sup>4</sup> b. Dec. 13, 1703.
- ii. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 19, 1705.
- iii. Margaret, b. Aug. 13, 1707; m. Jan. 20, 1724-5, Benj. Ashton.
- iv. Mary, b. June 12, 1709.
20. v. Joseph, b. Dec. 8, 1711.

\* Perhaps he was the "Joseph Hooper, Mariner," who died at Providence, R. I., Oct. 20, 1727.

- 21. vi. John, bapt. July 22, 1716.
- 22. vii. Moses, bapt. March 10, 1716-7.

10. ROBERT<sup>3</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead about 1685. It has been suggested that he may be the person described below.

Robert Hooper with his family of four persons was a settler at Wiscasset, district of Maine, in 1730, and remained there alone for four years. He was one of the petitioners for incorporation into a town, March 13, 1754, and one of those asking protection against the Indians, April 22, 1754. [Register, *passim*.]

11. GREENFIELD<sup>3</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead about 1686; married there Jan. 16, 1706-7, Alice, daughter of Andrew Tucker, Sen., (who died Dec. 12, 1691, *ae.* 49) and received a share of his real estate. His wife Mary administered on the estate first, Feb. 22, 1691-2, and on her death Greenfield Hooper was appointed; the division of property was made July 27, 1730.

He resided at Marblehead; was a merchant; the town paid him, by vote of the town meeting Dec. 4, 1721, £1-18-06 for "candles for the watch" (the watchmen of the town) "and for the sick." He received payment at other times for similar supplies. He also had, as we learn from the inventory of his estate, a "workshop" with looms for weaving. He probably was a "tallow chandler," making the candles he sold. The date of his death is not recorded, but may be approximately set at about the first of October, 1747, as on the 5th of that month "Robert Hooper, Jr.," who was the second of the name in age in the town at that time, was appointed administrator of the estate of "his father Greenfield Hooper."

#### Children :

- 23. i. Robert,<sup>4</sup> b. June 26, 1709.
- ii. John, b. March 5, 1712; d. soon.
- 24. iii. John, b. April 30, 1719.
- iv. Anne, b. April 30, 1722; m. Dec. 26, 1748, Thomas Calley (Colley) (Cole).

12. HENRY<sup>3</sup> (*Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, baptized Sept. 20, 1702; married Aug. 4, 1725, Elizabeth, daughter of Faithful and Anne Bartlett, born (twin with Anne) Sept. 3, 1707.

He was a "coaster." He mortgaged his estate June 26, 1744, his wife Elizabeth joining in the deed; she paid it off and received discharge of the mortgage Dec. 28, 1750.

He died about the early part of April, 1748; as on the 11th day of that month administration upon his estate was granted to his brother, Dea. Robert Hooper. We have no record as evidence of children. Mrs. Elizabeth Hooper, widow, made a will in 1770, bequeathing all her property to her brother[-in-law] George Newmarch and his wife Anna, with a few other individuals not of the Hooper name.

13. ROBERT<sup>3</sup> (*Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, baptized Nov. 24, 1706; married first, Aug. 4, 1725, Bethiah Bartlett, twin sister of his brother Henry's wife; she died June 21, 1742. He married second, Dec. 19, 1742, Sarah Brimblecome, who died Nov. 18, 1754, aged 27 years, 6 months and 2 days. She and Dea. Hooper joined in a quitclaim deed of property with Samuel, John, Seward, and Thomas Brimblecome and Elizabeth Gale Feb. 3, 1745.

He married third, Aug. 21, 1755, Abigail, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Coggsell) Blaney, b. Jan. 11, 1726.

He was a deacon of the church and a prominent citizen; engaged in the fishing business, attending to the cure and sale, called "shoreman" in documents.

He was one of the founders of "New Marblehead," afterward called Windham, Maine; had lands allotted to him June 27, 1738; but it does not appear that he ever lived there.

He died at Lynn March 25, 1763; his estate was duly appraised and was settled by the widow Abigail July 14, 1763; dowry set off to her Aug. 15, 1767. His large property descended to his four sons, to whom guardians were appointed Nov. 23, 1764. His sons Robert, Joseph and William removed to the State of Maine, residing at Falmouth (Portland) and Wind-

ham, and his widow made her home at the last-named place in her old age. She died Nov. 29, 1792.

Children :

- i. Mary,<sup>4</sup> bapt. Jan. 8, 1744; m. May 4, 1761, Peter Bubier.
- ii. Robert, bapt. Oct. 2, 1748; d. young.
25. iii. Robert, bapt. April 27, 1757.
26. iv. Joseph, bapt. Jan. 14, 1759.
27. v. Henry, bapt. July 12, 1761.
28. vi. William (posthumous) bapt. Oct. 9, 1763.

14. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup> (*Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), baptized at Marblehead, Feb. 17, 1710-1711; married first, Mary —; married second, Sept. 10, 1730, Hannah Chamblett;\* she died Aug. 13, 1745, her age at death being given as "38 years and 8 months." He married third, Jan. 11, 1748, Sarah, daughter of Richard and Mary Weber, baptized March 15, 1723-4; she survived him and married second, May 21, 1765, John Pearce.

The date of his death does not appear in the records; but his widow Sarah was appointed administratrix of his estate May 19, 1760, and guardians were appointed for the children Robert, Sarah, Nathaniel, Mary and Tabitha. Her final account was rendered as "Sarah, wife of John Pearce," July 7, 1767, when the estate of the daughter Sarah, deceased, was also distributed.

Children :

- i. Mary,<sup>4</sup> b. Oct. 6, 1734; d. young.
- ii. Hannah, bapt. Nov. 14, 1736; m. Jan. 9, 1755, Joseph Barker.

Children :

1. Hannah Barker.
2. Joseph Barker.
3. Ruth Barker.
4. George Barker.
- iii. Henry, bapt. Oct. 1, 1738; d. June 13, 1745.

\* Hannah was daughter of Arthur and Hannah Chamblett, the name being also written by recorders of the period as Chamnis, Champnis and Champney, the last being probably the ancestral name. Her grandfather, Maurice Champney, was an early settler near Pemaquid, Me., where he bought a large tract of the Indians. He was born about 1638. [See Pemaquid Papers.]

- 29. iv. Robert, bapt. July 12, 1741.
- v. Mary, bapt. July 1, 1744; d. young.
- vi. Nathaniel, bapt. Sept. 4, 1748; d. young.
- vii. Sarah, bapt. Dec. 31, 1749; d. May 18, 1762.
- viii. Nathaniel, bapt. Aug. 11, 1751; d. unm.; admin. Aug. 3, 1772.
- ix. Henry, bapt. May 6, 1753; d. young.
- x. Henry, bapt. Oct. 20, 1754; not mentioned at his father's probate; must have died before 1760.
- xi. Mary, bapt. May 16, 1756; d. June 12, 1761.
- xii. Tabitha, bapt. Oct. 30, 1757; d. young.
- xiii. Tabitha, bapt. Jan. 21, 1759; m. Jan. 26, 1777, John Thresher, Jr.

## FOURTH GENERATION

15. JOHN<sup>4</sup> (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born in Marblehead, Feb. 27, 1690; married there Dec. 13, 1711, Dorcas, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Pitman, baptized March 21, 1696-7.

He bought of his uncle Joseph Hooper and his aunts Elizabeth and Christian all their rights in the estate of his grandfather Hooper, Feb. 7, 1718-19.

The date of his death is not on record. His widow Dorcas was appointed administratrix of his estate, Aug. 5, 1731.

### Children:

- i. Dorcas,<sup>5</sup> bapt. July 8, 1716; m. Nov. 24, 1737, Thomas Russell.
- ii. Sarah, bapt. do.; m. July 14, 1729, Samuel Ireson.
- iii. Mary, bapt. Aug. 11, 1717.
- 31. iv. John, bapt. Oct. 4, 1719.
- v. Abigail, bapt. Nov. 26, 1721; m. May 29, 1749, John Hendley.
- 32. vi. Benjamin, bapt. Dec. 29, 1723.
- vii. Elizabeth, bapt. March 6, 1725-6.

16. WILLIAM,<sup>4</sup> JR. (*William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Dec. 23, 1698; married June 27, 1721, Mary, daughter of John and Mary Homan, baptized Nov. 22, 1696.

Child\* (as is supposed):

33. John,<sup>5</sup> b. about 1722.

17. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> (*William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born Dec. 9, 1701, married Nov. 28, 1723, Hannah, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Charder (Carder), born Oct. 1, 1703.

He died Nov. 4, 1743. Administration was granted, Dec. 15, 1747, to his son Joseph, who paid their portions to the guardian of his brother John and to his sisters Hannah and Elizabeth, June 26, 1748, having the residue as his (double) portion, according to the order of commissioners of distribution.

#### Children:

34. i. Joseph,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 2, 1725.
- ii. Hannah, bapt. Nov. 17, 1728.
- iii. Elizabeth, bapt. Oct. 25, 1730; m. Aug. 5, 1754, Robert Gefford.
- iv. Jemima, bapt. Nov. 19, 1732; d. young.
- v. Jemima, bapt. Aug. 11, 1734.
- vi. William, bapt. Oct. 10, 1736; not living in 1747.
- vii. John, bapt. Oct. 4, 1741; was he the Revolutionary soldier in Capt. William Hooper's company Feb. 29, 1776, and in service to Nov. 24, 1776? Was he not the John Hooper who was enrolled in the crew of the privateer *Jack*, July 1, 1780, "ae 40 years, of light complexion, stature 5 feet, 9 inches?" See also No. 68.

18. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> (*William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead Dec. 24, 1706; baptized Jan. 11, 1708-9; married first, Nov. 14, 1728, Rebecca, daughter of Samuel and Mary Charder (Carder) born Nov. 7, 1708. He married second, Jan. 25, [1732-3] Eunice, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary Collins of Lynn, widow of Ebenezer Holton, who joined him in a deed of house and land — "his garden adjoining his mansion house, with buildings thereon" — June 24, 1745.

He was a "coaster."

\* William and Jane Hooper had child Sarah born at Amesbury, recorded at Newburyport, Jan. 12, 1745; and this record is also there: Jane Hooper, madam called, died at Newburyport May 16, 1798.



The sloop *Industry*, owned by Benj. Stacey, Jr., and commanded by Capt. Samuel Hooper, was insured by Orne, Nutting and Higginson of Salem, May 27, 1758. [Es. Inst. Col. 31, 92.]

Children :

- i. Mary,<sup>5</sup> bapt. Sept. 14, 1729, "of Samuel and Rebecca."
- ii. Abigail, bapt. Feb. 20, 1731-2, do.
36. iii. Samuel, bapt. Jan. 6, 1733-4, "of Samuel and Eunice."
- iv. Eunice, bapt. Oct. 12, 1735, do.
- v. Lois, bapt. May 1, 1737, do.
- vi. Rebecca, bapt. June 8, 1740, do.; "Rebekah Hooper of Marblehead" m. at Lynn, Feb. 21, 1760, James Johnson.

19. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> (*Joseph*<sup>3</sup> *John*<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Dec. 13, 1703; married Mary —.

Administration on his estate was granted July 29, 1732, to his widow Mary. Perhaps she was the "widow Mary Hooper" who married, Aug. 3, 1732, Daniel Malley.

Children :

- i. Mary,<sup>5</sup> bapt. April 20, 1729.
37. ii. Benjamin (posthumous), bapt. Oct. 31, 1731.

21. JOHN<sup>4</sup> (*Joseph*<sup>3</sup> *John*<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), baptized at Marblehead July 22, 1716; married Dec. 23, 1736, Priscilla, daughter of Joseph and Priscilla Dodd, baptized Oct. 21, 1716.

Children :

- i. Elizabeth,<sup>5</sup> bapt. Oct. 16, 1737; m. July 5, 1763, Noah Downe.
- ii. John, bapt. Sept. 16, 1739; d. young.
- iii. Mary, bapt. May 31, 1741.
- iv. Benjamin, bapt. Aug. 28, 1743; d. young.
- v. John, bapt. Aug. 25, 1745; d. young.
38. vi. John, bapt. Sept. 20, 1747.
- vii. Susannah, bapt. July 30, 1749; m. Sept. 1, 1770, Joseph Candish.
39. viii. Benjamin, bapt. Dec. 8, 1752.







HON. ROBERT HOOPER ("KING HOOPER")

22. MOSES<sup>4</sup> (*Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead; baptized March 10, 1716-7; married Sept. 7, 1738, Mary, daughter of Robert and Deliverance Knight, baptized Nov. 1, 1719; she died — “widow of Moses Hooper” — Nov. 24, 1807, “at an advanced age.”

Children :

- i. Mary,<sup>5</sup> bapt. Sept. 16, 1739.
40. ii. Joseph, bapt. Dec. 6, 1741.
41. iii. Moses, bapt. April 8, 1744.
- iv. Robert, bapt. June 29, 1746; d. young.
- v. Deliverance, bapt. Feb. 26, 1748-9; m. Dec. 22, 1767, Robert Allen.
42. vi. John, bapt. Aug. 9, 1752.
43. vii. Robert, bapt. April 6, 1755.

23. ROBERT<sup>4</sup> (*Greenfield*,<sup>3</sup> *Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead June 26, 1709; married first, Ruth, daughter of Samuel and Margaret Burrill of Lynn, born Jan. 25, 1711-12; she died July 23, 1732; he married second, Sept. 10, 1735, Ruth, daughter of Mr. Joseph Swett, an enterprising merchant of Marblehead, by his wife Ruth —; she was born Jan. 18, 1718-19; she died March 25, 1763. He married third, Jan. 3, 1764, Mrs. Hannah Cowell. She died Nov. 9, 1766. He married fourth, May 8, 1777, Mrs. Elizabeth Pousland.

He became a merchant of very great extent of business and owner of large and somewhat widely separated properties. His control of the fishing business of Marblehead and other interests was so pronounced that he was popularly called “King Hooper.” He owned lands in Marblehead, Salem, Danvers, and at Lyndeborough, N. H., and elsewhere. He had a large and elegant house at Marblehead and also a mansion at Danvers where he did “royal” entertaining. His vessels sailed to the fishing grounds of this coast and to foreign ports. In May, 1747, he agreed to pay the expenses of a school for poor children, which was established. He had a high reputation for honor and integrity in his business dealings, and for his benevolence. He presented Marblehead with a fire

engine in March, 1751. One of his schooners, the *Swallow*, was captured at the West Indies in 1756. He was representative to the General Court in 1755; declined a seat in the Council on account of deafness in 1759.

Robert Hooper, Esquire, was one of the thirty-six persons appointed "councillors of the Province" in 1774, at the beginning of the agitation which led to the Revolution; and was one of twelve of that number who refused to accept the honor and participate in what they felt would be unjust to the people. He was, however, rather inclined to the side of the king during at least the early part of the war. He died May 20, 1790.

As a token of the real, inner life of the man we present a letter from Robert Hooper, Esq., to his granddaughter, Mrs. Ruth Hooper (Dalton) Deblois.

Marblehead, March 17, 1790.

My Dear Gr<sup>d</sup>. Daughter

The rec<sup>d</sup>. of your most dutiful Letter of the 20<sup>th</sup> ultimo, gave such a spring to my spirits, that, I could not contain myself, the joy overcame me as it did your kind Gr<sup>d</sup>. Mamma; as y<sup>e</sup> distance between us, & my age advancing, & attended w<sup>th</sup> Infirmities, I gave up all hopes of ever seeing you any more in this World — But flattered myself I might hear from you according to your promise. — I am sorry you had the least Idea of presumption as to restrain your pen, when I flattered myself you must be fully convinced what a pleasure it always gave me to hear of the health of all the dear branches of my family & certainly yours is not the lowest in my esteem. But as you Justly observe we have been and still are 300 miles distance from each other & my advanced age makes it doubtful whether I may ever see you more in this World — your parting from me was next to Burying you — I have not the most distant doubt of your attention, duty & inclination, to show your Great regards for your aged Grand Papa & therefore nothing would give me more pleasure than to hear of the health and prosperity of every Branch of my family — I have the pleasure to acquaint you I have not had for 10 y<sup>rs</sup>. so favourable a winter & y<sup>r</sup> G<sup>nd</sup> Mamma & all my family have enjoyed the same I have not had any Gout for 1½ y<sup>rs</sup> to give me any confinement, a kind Providence has preserved my whole family from the Influenza & am in hopes it has left the Town. I note the Winter with you has been Very mild, it was so here until

February Commenced, but since that, We have had severe Cold, light flights of snow, followed by short & small rains, Very little Clear weather & very Chilley, But a General time of health has prevailed. Your G<sup>nd</sup>. Mamma Joynes me in kind regards to y<sup>r</sup> Better half, Mr. Deblois, & are glad to hear of his health. On the whole may you & I & all our beloved Connections live a life of piety & Vertue remembering that the way of Holyness is the kings high Road to Happiness, for without Holiness no man Can see the Lord — a Holy life will end in a happy death, & a Glorious Resurrection to life Eternal. I remain with strong affection to you, Mr. Deblois and all the family Your Tender Grand Father

I have wrote y<sup>r</sup>. good Papa & all y<sup>r</sup> Sisters under his Cover.

*Rob<sup>t</sup>. Hooper*

A portrait of this remarkable man, painted by the famous artist Copley, is in the possession of Mr. Robert C. Hooper, who has kindly allowed us to reproduce it here.

Mrs. Henry E. Waite has also, with great courtesy, loaned to us a photograph (negative) she had made from the Copley portrait of Mrs. Ruth (Swett) Hooper in the Lenox Library, which we here present in half-tone.

#### Children :

- i. Greenfield,<sup>s</sup> b. Oct. 14, 1736; received property June 23, 1759; d. Nov. 15, 1759.
- ii. Ruth, b. Aug. 5, 1739; m. at Danvers, Oct. 24, 1758, Hon. Tristram Dalton, a prominent statesman of Newburyport.

#### Children :

1. Mary Dalton, b. July 4, 1764; d. young.
  2. Ruth Hooper Dalton, b. April 8, 1769; m. July 21, 1789, Lewis Deblois.
  3. Mary Dalton, b. March 4, 1771.
  4. Sarah Dalton, b. Feb. 19, 1775.
  5. Catherine Dalton, b. April 13, 1777.
44. iii. Stephen, b. July 3, 1741.
  45. iv. Joseph, b. May 29, 1743.
  - v. Alice, b. Sept. 12, 1745; m. (1) Nov. 7, 1763, Jacob Fowle, Jr.; m. (2) Joseph Cutler.

- 46. vi. Robert, b. Feb. 9, 1746-7.
- vii. Samuel, b. Jan. 25, 1748-9; d. in 1751.
- 47. viii. Swett, b. May 5, 1750.
- ix. Hannah, b. June 8, 1751; m. Oct. 27, 1768, Samuel White.
- x. Rebecca, b. Aug. 15, 1755; m. Lewis Jenkins.
- 48. xi. Greenfield, (second child of the name) b. May 10, 1762

24. JOHN<sup>4</sup> (*Greenfield*,<sup>3</sup> *Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, April 30, 1719; married at Marblehead, June 6, 1745, Mary Ellis of Beverly.

He became a tallow chandler. He and his sister, Anne Calley, relinquished their portions of their father's estate to their brother Robert, to whom John sold all his rights May 5, 1771.

The widow died in 1788 and Samuel Clemmons administered on her estate April 10, 1788.

#### Children :

- i. Alice,<sup>5</sup> bapt. March 9, 1745-6; m. Sept. 20, 1772, Samuel Clemmons.
- 50. ii. William, bapt. Nov. 30, 1746.
- iii. Thomas Ellis, bapt. Oct. 25, 1747; d. in infancy.
- 51. iv. Thomas Ellis, bapt. Aug. 4, 1751.
- v. Sarah, bapt. March 2, 1755; m. Sept. 6, 1770, John Clemens.
- vi. James,                    }
- vii. Susannah,            } twins, bapt. Jan. 18, 1758.
- viii. Ruth, bapt. March 23, 1760; m. Nov. 19, 1777, William Hancock.

25. ROBERT<sup>4</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, baptized April 27, 1757; married first, Sept. 21, 1777, Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Nathaniel Whittaker, of Salem; she died at Portland, Me., May 13, 1783, ae. 27 years. He married second, at Windham, Me., July 24, 1786, Vashti, daughter of Obediah and Patience (Adams) Mann, born at Wrentham.

He removed to Falmouth (Portland), Me., where he was a merchant in 1783; afterward removed to Windham, Me.;

residing there, Nov. 13, 1794, he sold his quarter of the estate that was his mother's, Abigail Hooper, late of Marblehead, and his two-sixths of the mansion house, etc., which had belonged to his father, the late Deacon Robert Hooper, of Marblehead. His wife Vashti joined him in another deed together with Rebecca, widow of his brother Henry, Nov. 11, 1795.

He removed to Limington, Me.; was sometime master of Limerick Academy. He died May 11, 1836.

### Children :

- i. Abigail,<sup>5</sup> b. at Marblehead Dec. 19, 1778; m. (1) Feb. 13, 1797, John Chase, who. d. May 7, 1810. She m. (2) his brother, Abner Chase; he d. in April, 1816. She d. at Bangor, Me., in 1874.

#### Children :

1. Elizabeth Chase, b. Jan. 14, 1799; d. Dec. 4, 1832.
2. John Chase, b. Feb. 11, 1801; d. about 1888.
3. Abigail Chase, b. Oct. 26, 1804.
4. Emma Chase, b. Feb. 10, 1807.
5. Hooper Chase, b. June 30, 1809; d. Dec., 1899.
6. Leumon Chase, d. in infancy.
7. Sophronia Chase, b. Jan. 1, 1817; m. June 17, 1836, Sidney (Sidney, Joshua, Joseph, John, Samuel, John, Thomas) Thaxter, of Portland and Bangor, Me., merchant. He d. Nov. 14, 1898; Mrs. Thaxter d. April 16, 1887.

#### Children :

- (1) Mary Abby Thaxter, b. Oct. 17, 1837; m. April 28, 1859, Rev. Francis Nathan Peloubet, b. in New York City, Dec. 2, 1831, son of Chabrier de Peloubet and Harriet (Hanks). He is eminent as a Congregational minister and compiler and author of Biblical commentaries, notes on S. S. lessons, etc. Residence, Auburndale in Newton.

Of their five daughters Mary Alice Peloubet m. Prof. Lewis M. Norton;



- Grace Thaxter Peloubet m. David W. Farquhar; Ernestine May Peloubet m. George Alpheus Swallow.
- (2) Sidney Warren Thaxter, b. Sept. 8, 1839; m. (1) Nov. 13, 1866, Laura May Farnham, who d. June 25, 1880. He m. (2) June 7, 1882, Julia St. Felix Thom. He was major of the 1st Me. Vol. Cavalry in War of Rebellion. Res. Portland, Me.
- (3) Sarah Hamblin Thaxter, b. July 15, 1841; d. Sept., 1842.
- (4) Albert Henry Thaxter, b. Aug. 20, 1843; m. March 3, 1864, Ella Wheelwright.
- (5) Frederick Webster Thaxter, b. Aug. 15, 1845; d. 1846.
- (6) Alice Maude Thaxter, b. Oct. 1, 1847; m. Nov. 22, 1870, Edward Gustavus Wyman.
- (7) Annie Bell Thaxter, b. July 18, 1851; d. Oct. 24, 1900.
- (8) William Hooper Thaxter, b. Jan. 8, 1854; m. June 13, 1880, Celia Agnes Smith.
- (9) Louise Godfrey Thaxter, b. Sept. 16, 1858; m. Oct. 12, 1882, George S. Payson.
52. ii. Robert, b. at Marblehead Oct. 15, bapt. Nov. 5, 1780.
- iii. John, was a soldier at Plattsburgh in 1814.
- iv. Mary (Polly), m. — Rand.
- v. Nancy, m. Isaac Lunt.
- vi. Susan, m. (int. at Saco, Me., Feb. 25, 1826) John W. Holmes.
- vii. Charlotte Neal, b. 1798; d. 1882; m. (1) William Brooks, b. 1792, d. at Cincinnati, O., 1834. She m. (2) Levi Sargent, who d. at Otisfield, Me., 1860.
- Children:
1. Emily S. Brooks, b. 1823; m. — Davis; d. Nov. 15, 1907.
  2. Harriet Brooks, b. Feb. 3, 1825; d. Sept. 25, 1826.
  3. Sumner Cummings Brooks, b. 1826.
  4. Joseph Brooks, b. at Portland, Me., Nov. 14, 1828; m. Aug. 4, 1860, Esther Ann, dau. of James and Lucy (Mountfort) Whitney, b.

Oct. 20, 1835. He was a sea-captain, making foreign voyages till 1884. Is now Port Warden of Portland, Me.

Children:

(1) Angie May Brooks, b. May 14, 1867; m. Sept. 6, 1893, Rev. Howard Anthony Markley, Univ. minister at Turner Center, Me.

(2) Joseph Bradford Brooks, b. April 6, 1874; m. June 16, 1906, Harriet Mabel Andrews. He is a civil engineer with the Westinghouse Electric Mfg. Co.

53. viii. Amos Mann, b. at Limington, Me., Nov. 1, 1800.

54. ix. Henry.

x. Catherine, b. May 17, 1807; m. (int. at Saco, Me., Jan. 29, 1824) Tristram Holmes.

xi. Elizabeth, m. Sept. 28, 1836, John Small, 3d.

26. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> (*Robert*<sup>3</sup> *Henry*<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), baptized at Marblehead, Jan. 14, 1759; removed to Windham, Me., before Oct. 8, 1773, when he joined in a deed of Marblehead real estate which had descended from his father; later he removed to Portland, Me., where he was residing May 18, 1797, when he sold other rights in land of his father and mother with his brothers and sisters.

He married at Portland, Me., in January, 1782, Mary Stickney.

She signed a deed of land with him in 1791; she died of consumption, Feb. 21, 1796, "aged 32 years." [He seems to have married second, Polly Noyes, judging from the record of Edward's birth.] "Joseph Hooper, Esquire," died at Portland, "suddenly," March 24, 1802 [1804?], "aged 45 years."

Children:

55. i. Joseph B.<sup>5</sup> b. at Windham, Me., Jan. 27, 1784.

56. ii. Edward, "son to Joseph Hooper and Polly Noys his wife," b. at Windham, Me., Dec. 2, 1804.

27. HENRY<sup>4</sup> (*Robert*<sup>3</sup> *Henry*<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), baptized July 12, 1761; married at Marblehead, also, July 8, 1783, Rebecca,

daughter of Edward and Sarah Fittyplace. He and his wife sold land in Lynn which had belonged to the Blaney family Sept. 23, 1790.

He was a mariner at first, then settled down at home as a "shoreman" as his father had been. He died in 1793, and his widow administered on his estate. No children mentioned. The widow married Wm. Pickett of Newburyport.

28. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> (*Robert<sup>3</sup> Henry<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Marblehead after the death of his father, Oct. 8, baptized Oct. 9, 1763; married first, at Windham, Me., June 8, 1786, Katherine, daughter of John Andrews, of Boston; she died at Windham in August, 1686. [Boston rec.]

He married second, at Marblehead, Oct. 18, 1787, Elizabeth, daughter of Stephen and Sarah Vickery, born Jan. 28, 1768. She died Sept. 28, 1818.

He removed to Windham, Me., on reaching manhood, and made that his home.

#### Children :

- i. Stephen Vickery,<sup>5</sup> b. July 28, bapt. at Marblehead, Sept. 14, 1788.
- ii. Sarah (Sally), b. at Windham, Me., June 29, 1791; bapt. at Marblehead, July 21, 1793; d. Sept. 11, 1816.
57. iii. William Blaney, b. at Windham, Me., Jan. 31, 1794.
58. iv. Henry, b. at Windham, Me., June 17, 1797.
- v. Edward, b. at Windham, Me., June 6, 1800; d. Oct. 20, 1805.
59. vi. Benjamin, b. April 28, 1803.
60. vii. Edward, b. July 30, 1807.

29. ROBERT<sup>4</sup> (*Nathaniel<sup>3</sup> Henry<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), baptized at Marblehead, July 12, 1741; married first, Sept. 7, 1761, Mary (Polly), daughter of William and Mary Ingalls, baptized June 22, 1740, died July 31, 1807. He married second (intention at Marblehead, Nov. 21, 1809), Polly Williams of Roxbury, who survived him.

He and his wife bought, April 7, 1764, of Eleazer Ingalls, "the claim, remainder," etc., "of and in the northeasterly

end of the late mansion house of my honoured father, William Ingalls, mariner." He bought and sold many other properties, but this is mentioned as touching family relations.

He was a merchant of great energy and far-reaching sagacity.

W<sup>m</sup> Hannah Reed

Marblehead Jan<sup>y</sup> 1-1812 —

my daughter I rejoice with you that God.

Preserve & protect you from sickness and every accident you was exposed to, on your journey, and carried you safe to your deserved haven, the City of Washington. I pray that you might be kept from every accident & danger whilst absent, & returned home in safety, that we might be spared to have the pleasure of meeting <sup>Love</sup> together with that friendship that adorns the Christian character —

as to writing any thing about our mercantile matters. I presume could give you nothing new. because your brothers have given you every information respecting them. W<sup>m</sup> Nicholas Quiner is lost in fishing Schooner this fall, son Shipster, should be glad I had it in my power to give W<sup>m</sup> Reed the good news of the arrival of the Bark *Isabella*. *Isabella* but I expect she is gone to England — give my love to W<sup>m</sup> Reed — as to me and family, and all our friends remain in pretty good health — I remain your most affectionate father

Robert Hooper.

Was quite as eminent in business as the Robert Hooper of an earlier period, who gained the soubriquet of "King Hooper;" a well-balanced character, and one that trained sons who also took high rank.

He died of dropsy in the chest, Jan. 30, 1814. His large estate, appraised at \$342,642.81, was amicably divided between the widow and children in due process of law, the widow conveying her rights in the real estate and receiving her "thirds"

of the personal, the five sons and the daughter, Mrs. William Reed, receiving the balance proportionally, Feb. 29, 1816.

Children :

- 63. i. Robert,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 3, 1766.
- 64. ii. William, bapt. June 19, 1768.
- 65. iii. Nathaniel, bapt. Dec. 9, 1770.
- 66. iv. Henry, bapt. Dec. 26, 1773.
- 67. v. John, bapt. Aug. 16, 1776.
- 68. vi. Hannah, b. Aug. 16, 1778; m. Nov. 13, 1800, William Reed, b. June 6, 1776.

William Reed was a merchant, long in partnership with his wife's brothers. He was representative to Congress, 1811 to 1815. Was so deeply interested in the cause of Temperance that he was called "The apostle of Temperance." Was devoted to the cause of Christ, the principal giver to the building of the stone meeting-house at Marblehead; a leading member of the First Congregational church. Was also active in various charitable and religious organizations. He died Feb. 18, 1837. Mrs. Reed was a worthy consort of her excellent husband. By the kindness of Mrs. Henry Waite we are able to present the accompanying portraits of this honorable couple.

## FIFTH GENERATION

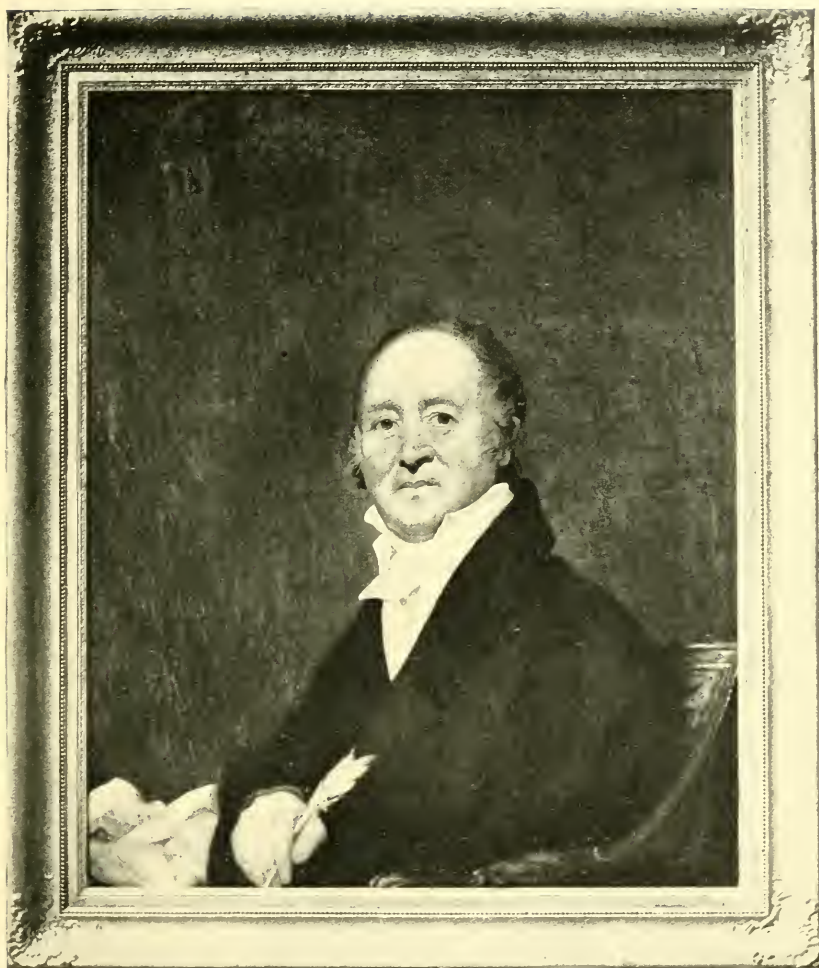
31. JOHN<sup>5</sup> (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, baptized Oct. 4, 1719; married Jan. 12, 1741-2, Susannah, daughter of John and Ann Dixey, baptized June 26, 1720. She survived him and died Sept. 25, 1799.

He was in the fish business, called a "shoreman."

He died before July 31, 1753, when administration on his estate was given to his widow Susannah. His son John, mariner, administered upon the estate Feb. 1, 1768, giving bonds with John Twisden and John Abbot sureties. The inventory showed mansion house, buildings, right No. 4 in Middle division of Common lands, Lot No. 37 on Rowland's Hill, etc.

Children :

- 68. i. John,<sup>6</sup> bapt. Nov. 7, 1742.
- ii. Ann, bapt. March 3, 1744-5; m. Aug. 15, 1765, John Abbot.



From painting by Gilbert Stuart, in possession of Mrs. Henry E. Waite.

*William Reed*







33. JOHN<sup>5</sup> (*William*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), — birth-date not known and parentage only inferred, — married at Marblehead, May 20, 1743, Miriam (Marion) White.

He may have been the John Hooper who enlisted "in the expedition against the Spanish West Indies" under Capt. Thomas Phillips, and was on the roll dated at Boston, Aug. 26, 1740; had received £5 as other soldiers had done, Sept. 23, 1740. The following children are recorded at Marblehead.

Children :

69. i. John,<sup>6</sup> bapt. July 15, 1744.
- ii. William, bapt. April 17, 1748.
- iii. Marion (Miriam), bapt. April 1, 1750.
- iv. Joseph, bapt. May 3, 1752; d. young.
- v. Sarah, bapt. Sept. 8, 1754.
- vi. Elizabeth, bapt. Sept. 26, 1756.
- vii. Joseph, bapt. Feb. 18, 1759.
- viii. Hannah, bapt. Oct. 12, 1760.

34. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> (*Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Aug. 2, 1725; married Dec. 21, 1749, Hannah, daughter of William and Mary Homan, baptized Aug. 9, 1730. Apparently she died and he was the man who — "Joseph Hooper" — married Dec. 31, 1765, Mary Dennis.

Child :

- Joseph,<sup>6</sup> bapt. Sept. 1, 1754.

36. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> (*Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, baptized Jan. 6, 1733-4; married first, July 2, 1758, Lois, daughter of Samuel Nicholson and widow of John Andrews; she died Jan. 13, 1772, aged 36 years and 5 months. He married second (intention at Marblehead, May 1, 1773), Elizabeth, daughter of Russell and Susanna (Ellis) Trevett, widow of Thomas Wendell, born April 19, 1744; she died of apoplexy Dec. 11, 1825.

Captain Samuel Hooper was both ship-master and merchant.

He was buried Sept. 30, 1803; his widow administered on the estate, which was divided to her, to the daughter Eunice,

the heirs of deceased daughter Lois Russell, those of deceased daughter Lydia Meek, and to the sons Joseph Hooper and Benjamin Trevett Hooper.

Children :

- i. Lois,<sup>6</sup> b. in 1759; m. June 16, 1778, John R. Russell, Jr.  
Children :
  1. Samuel H. Russell.
  2. Lois Russell, m. Henry Kemp.
  3. Miriam Russell; m. Thomas Bowen.
  4. Louis Russell.
  5. Elizabeth Trevett Russell; m. Levi Langley.
- ii. Lydia, bapt. March 3, 1761; m. (1) Aug. 9, 1778, Benjamin Boden; m. (2) Thomas Meek.  
Children :
  1. Benjamin Boden.
  2. Martha Boden.
  3. Elizabeth H. Boden.
  4. Lydia Meek; m. Joseph B. Bartlett.
- iii. Samuel, bapt. Nov. 23, 1764; not mentioned in settlement of estate.
- iv. Joseph, bapt. Feb. 1, 1767; d. young.
70. v. Joseph, b. April 1, 1777.
71. vi. Benjamin Trevett, b. April 8, 1779.
- vii. Eunice, b. 1781; m. John Hooper, No. 67.

40. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> (*Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, baptized Dec. 6, 1741; married Feb. 11, 1762, Sarah Brown.

He died shortly before June 10, 1765, when the widow Sarah was appointed administratrix of his estate.

Child :

- 71 a. Benjamin,<sup>6</sup> bapt. April 24, 1763.

41. MOSES<sup>5</sup> (*Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), baptized at Marblehead, April 8, 1744; married Sept. 18, 1766, Sarah Sweetland.

He died in 1770 and the estate was settled by the widow, who married second, Aug. 28, 1774, Joseph Abbot.



From painting by Gilbert Stuart, in possession of Mrs. Henry E. Waite.

*Hannah Hooper Reed*



Child :

Sarah,<sup>6</sup> bapt. Sept. 27, 1767.

42. JOHN<sup>5</sup> (*Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), baptized at Marblehead, Aug. 9, 1752; married Dec. 9, 1773, Mary Roundy.

He was a fisherman and sea-captain. His large but involved estate was settled by the widow Mary from Jan. 23, 1811, to July, 1817. She died of consumption Dec. 2, 1824, "ae. 78."

Children :

72. i. John,<sup>6</sup> bapt. Oct. 22, 1775.

73. ii. Moses Allen, bapt. Dec. 21, 1777.

iii. Sarah Abbot, bapt. Aug. 3, 1784; m. Feb. 12, 1809, John Johnson.

iv. Hannah, bapt. May 18, 1788; m. April 19, 1807, William Clothey.

74. v. Joseph Abbot, bapt. Nov. 14, 1790.

43. ROBERT<sup>5</sup> (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), baptized at Marblehead, April 6, 1755; married (intention Dec. 21, 1776) Patience Pool, of Gloucester. She survived him and married second, March 21, 1786, Thomas Roberts.

He enlisted in the navy or on the privateer *Yankee Hero*; was taken prisoner and died in prison in Nova Scotia.

Child :

75. Robert,<sup>6</sup> b. in February, 1778.

44. STEPHEN<sup>5</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Greenfield*,<sup>3</sup> *Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, July 3, 1741; married first, Oct. 10, 1764, Sarah, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Titcomb) Woodbridge, born at Newbury. She died June 26, 1779. He married second, at Bradford, Dec., 1780, Alice Roberts; she died May 14, 1812.

Stephen Hooper was commissioned Captain of the Train of Artillery in Colonel Bagley's (Essex) regiment March 25, 1767. He was a merchant at Newbury and Newburyport. He died Jan. 6, 1802, bequeathing his estate to his sons and his wife.

## Children :

- i. Thomas Woodbridge,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 19, 1767; d. in infancy.
- 76. ii. Thomas Woodbridge, b. Jan. 23, 1771.
- 77. iii. Stephen, Jr., b. April 7, 1785.

45. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Greenfield*,<sup>3</sup> *Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, May 29, 1743; married Oct. 30, 1766, Mary, daughter of Benjamin and Lucy (Devereux) Harris, of Newburyport, born Nov. 20, 1746; she died at Newburyport Oct. 3, 1796.

He was graduated from Harvard College in 1763; was in business at his native town, carrying on foreign trade, until the Revolution was nearly over. Removed to Newburyport. The Marblehead Committee of Correspondence and Safety recorded, May 8, 1781, that "they believed he had voluntarily gone over to our enemies," that is, had become a loyalist, and proceeded to administer on his affairs. "The agency" of his property was given by the Court to Joseph Lee and property sold to meet claims, a one-third share of certain real estate being set off to his wife June 9, 1783. Mr. Hooper gave a power of attorney in 1785 for the settlement of matters, dated at Newburyport, where he had been peacefully living most of the time and where he continued to reside some time. He removed to Bungay, England, and was a paper manufacturer. "Married again and had two more daughters."

## Children :

- i. Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 3, d. Sept. 17, 1767.
- ii. Benjamin Harris, b. Jan. 22, 1769; "lost at sea."
- iii. Elizabeth Harris, b. Jan. 31, 1772; d. Nov. 2, 1795.
- 78. iv. Joseph, b. June 9, 1775.

46. ROBERT<sup>5</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Greenfield*,<sup>3</sup> *Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, baptized Feb. 9, 1746; married May 23, 1769, Anna (Nancy), daughter of Richard and Jemima Cowell, born Feb. 15, 1750, who survived him, and died March 11, 1828. He died about 1781; his estate was administered on Oct. 7 and Dec. 2, 1793, by Samuel Sewall. He had "usually traded beyond sea."

## Children :

- i. Ruth,<sup>6</sup> bapt. March 4, 1770; m. Lewis Jenkins.
- ii. Robert, bapt. March 17, 1771; d. early.
- iii. Hannah, bapt. March 1, 1772.
- iv. Robert, bapt. Dec. 26, 1773; d. at sea Sept. 17, 1820.

47. SWETT<sup>5</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Greenfield*,<sup>3</sup> *Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, May 5, 1730; married at Boston, Aug. 24, 1779, Mary, daughter of Hector McNeil, as we learn from a deed of land made by the child of this couple long years afterward. Probably she was a daughter of Hector and Mary Wilson, who were married at the First Presbyterian Church of Boston, Nov. 10, 1750.

Swett Hooper was a merchant at Marblehead; was buried Oct. 22, 1781, leaving a widow and infant son.

## Child :

- 79. Robert Swett,<sup>6</sup> b. in 1780.

48. GREENFIELD<sup>5</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Greenfield*,<sup>3</sup> *Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, May 10, 1762 (second child of the name), married at Danvers, April 4, 1786, Abigail Butman, of Danvers. She died at her birthplace, Nov. 22, 1846, "ac. 80 years, 10 months and 28 days."

He made his home at Danvers till about 1795; resided temporarily at Tyngsborough, Chelmsford, Chelsea, Marblehead, and finally died at Salem, July 8, 1808.

## Children :

- 80. i. Greenfield,<sup>6</sup> b. at Danvers, Jan. 20, 1787.
- ii. Betsey Butman, b. do., Feb. 25, 1790; m. at Salem, Dec. 12, 1813, Elisha Dana.
- 81. iii. Matthew, b. at Danvers, April 26, 1792.
- iv. Nabby Kent, b. "in Weston" (Danvers record), Oct. 27, 1794; married at Danvers, June 9, 1817, Lewis Allen; she d. Aug. 22, 1841.
- v. Mary (supposed to be a daughter of Greenfield and Abigail), m. at Danvers, Jan. 3, 1819, John Judkins.



82. vi. Eben Butman, b. at Chelsea, 26 (7) 1800.

83. vii. Stephen, b. do. 26 (11) 1802.

51. THOMAS ELLIS<sup>5</sup> (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Greenfield*,<sup>3</sup> *Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), baptized at Marblehead, Aug. 4, 1751; married (intention Feb. 27, 1773) Mary, daughter of Richard and Mary Tutt, baptized July 11, 1756.

He was a ropemaker. He died before July 11, 1787, when his widow Mary was appointed to administer on his estate.

Children :

i. John,<sup>6</sup> bapt. Oct. 26, 1783.

ii. James, bapt. Jan. 15, 1786; d. "at Malaga with the smallpox," Dec. 25, 1809.

52. ROBERT<sup>5</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), baptized at Marblehead, Nov. 5, 1780; married Bridget Earle.

Children :

i. John.<sup>6</sup>

84. ii. Robert, b. Jan. 31, 1813.

iii. Mary.

85. iv. Josiah, b. at Limington, Me., March 16, 1819.

v. Henry.

53. AMOS MANN<sup>5</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Limington, Me., Nov. 1, 1800; married at Walpole, June 19, 1823, Mary, daughter of John and Hannah (Day) Polley, born at Walpole, Dec. 21, 1806, died at Medford, April 16, 1898.

He was a hatter. Resided some years at Walpole, afterward, at Medford; he died Sept. 30, 1884.

Children :

i. Mary Polley,<sup>6</sup> b. April 1, 1824; m. at Medford, Jan. 1, 1846, Sylvanus L. Magoun, son of Enoch and Betsey. Magoun, a shipwright. He d. Feb. 29, 1908.

Children :

1. Henry Amos Magoun, b. Nov. 10, 1846; d. April 6, 1864.

2. Helen Augusta Magoun, b. June 12, 1853.
- ii. Catherine Mann, b. Feb. 11, 1827; m. Jan. 10, 1844, Isaac Hall. She d. June 4, 1856.
- Children:
1. James Henry Hall, b. July 6, 1845; d. Nov. 16, 1846.
  2. Mary Catherine Hall, b. Oct. 22, 1847; m. Sept. 8, 1874, Asa C. Bagley, of California; she d. March 12, 1892.
  3. Emma Hooper Hall, b. Oct. 7, 1849; d. Nov. 10, 1867.
  4. Sarah Lincoln Hall, b. Nov. 25, 1851; m. Nov. 4, 1874, Robert D. Attridge, of Port Ludlow, Wash.
- iii. Helen Augusta, b. June 1, 1830; m. Aug., 1851, Benjamin D. Blaisdell, of Medford. She d. Oct. 13, 1852.
94. iv. John Henry, b. May 5, 1833.
- v. Edward Polley, b. June 10, 1836; he was a druggist; he d. Feb. 10, 1890.
95. vi. Edmund Francis, b. Sept. 10, 1838.
- vii. Hannah Josephine, b. May 7, 1841; d. Dec. 28, 1866.
96. viii. Charles Otis, b. June 5, 1844.
- ix. Emma Fisher, b. April 24, 1847; d. Aug. 17, 1848.

54. HENRY <sup>5</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Limington, Me.; married Rebecca —.

He was a sea-captain. He gave a power of attorney to his wife Rebecca to transact business in his absence, and in that capacity she sold a tract of land at Limerick, Me., Oct. 10, 1825. He died at sea.

Child:

Henry Otis, bapt. at Old South Church, Boston, May 23, 1823; went to California about 1852.

57. WILLIAM BLANEY <sup>5</sup> (*William*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Windham, Me., June 31, 1794; married Dec. 3, 1818, Mary Griffin, of Windham. She survived him and married second Captain James Loveitt, and died Nov. 2, 1854.

Child :

Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 30, 1819; m. April 5, 1836, Charles Walker, of Gorham, Me. He d. at Windham, Me., Jan. 18, 1879; she d. Sept. 27, 1893.

58. HENRY<sup>5</sup> (*William,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> Henry,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Windham, Me., June 17, 1797; married (intention March 16, 1822) Olive Mason.

He settled in the town of Raymond, Me.

Children :

- |                          |            |
|--------------------------|------------|
| i. William. <sup>6</sup> | iv. Sally. |
| ii. Elizabeth.           | v. Noah.   |
| iii. George.             |            |

59. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> (*William,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> Henry,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Windham, Me., April 28, 1803; married first, Jan. 20, 1825, Jane White. She died in a short time leaving no children. He married second (intention Nov. 18, 1825) Lucy Griffin, of Windham. She died March 2, 1879, aged 80 years.

He was a powder maker, working for many years for the Powder Company at Gambo (now Newhall), Me. He died April 14, 1870.

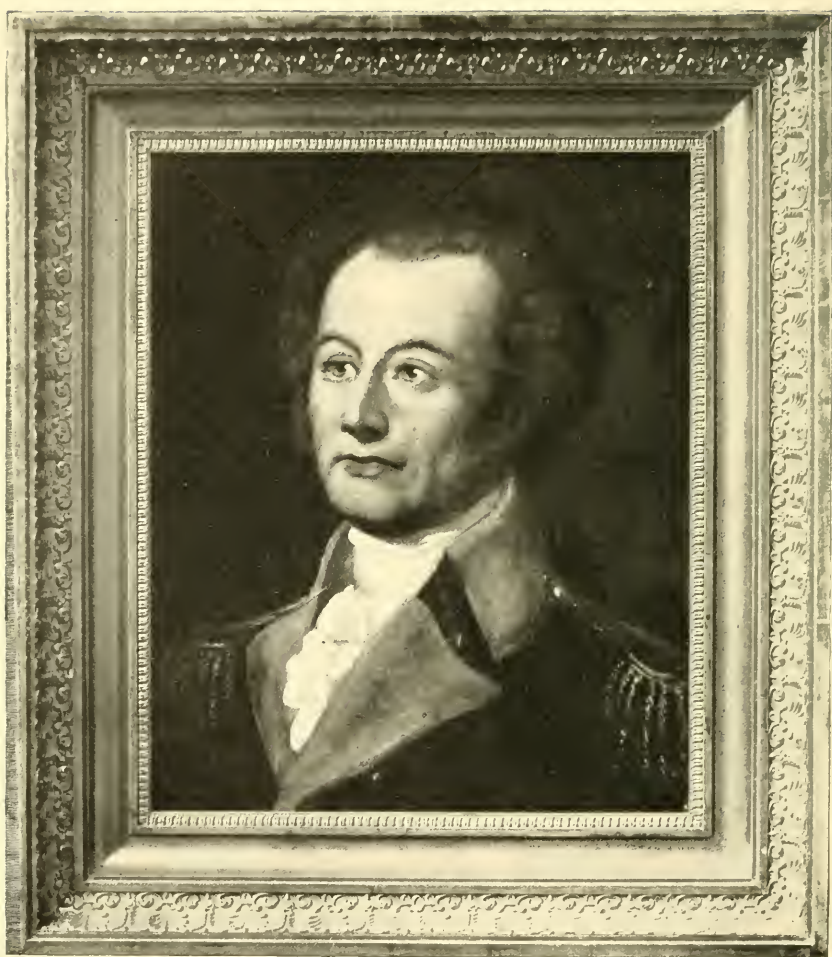
Children :

- |                                 |                      |
|---------------------------------|----------------------|
| i. Jane, <sup>6</sup> d. young. | 98. v. Charles F.    |
| ii. George.                     | 99. vi. Edmund B.    |
| iii. Elizabeth.                 | 100. vii. Clinton B. |
| 97. iv. William B.              |                      |

60. EDWARD<sup>5</sup> (*William,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> Henry,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Windham, Me., July 30, 1807; married (intention Dec. 31, 1832) Matilda Mains, of Windham, Me.

He resided at his native town, near Pleasant River; died Feb. 19, 1858. After his death the family removed to Portland, Me. Mrs. Hooper died there.





From painting in possession of Mrs. Henry E. Waite.

*J. M. Glover*

## Children :

- |          |   |                |
|----------|---|----------------|
| 101. i.  | Major M.                                    | iv. Dorcas A.  |
| 102. ii. | David.                                      | v. Octavia.    |
| iii.     | Helen M., b. in 1838; d.<br>April 25, 1861. | vi. Elizabeth. |

63. ROBERT,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Feb. 3, 1766; married Dec. 11, 1788, Mary, daughter of General John Glover\* and his wife Hannah (Gale), born Jan. 8, 1769, and died April 14, 1850.

Mr. Hooper resided at Marblehead; was a merchant and carried on an extensive and successful business at home and abroad, sending ships to foreign ports. "He was highly esteemed, a man of integrity and disinterestedness, and a devout Christian." [Allen.]

He died of dropsy June 2, 1843. His will, dated Feb. 22, 1838, proved July 4, 1843, provided for his wife, his nine children then living and the children of his deceased son William.

## Children :

- |           |  |
|-----------|--|
| 103. i.   | Robert, <sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 16, 1790.                           |
| ii.       | John, b. July 4, 1792; d. Sept. 14, 1793.                        |
| 104. iii. | John, b. Feb. 4, 1794.   |
| 105. iv.  | William, b. Dec. 1, 1795.  |
| v.        | Mary (Polly), b. June 11, 1797; m. Nov. 19, 1818, George Wilson. |

## Children :

- |    |   |
|----|---|
| i. | George Henry Wilson, bapt. July 2, 1820 "ae. 4 months." |
|----|---|

\* Gen. John Glover was the intrepid colonel of the "Marblehead regiment" at the opening of the Revolution and led in a gallant battle against superior numbers of the British at "Glover's Rock," Pell's Point, New York; became brigadier-general for his eminent abilities and bravery, and had a fine record throughout the war.

We are exceedingly glad to be able to present to our readers a reproduction of his portrait, painted by the famous artist Copley and furnished to us by the great kindness of Mrs. Henry E. Waite. When Gen. Lafayette visited Marblehead after the War he was received by Mrs. Hooper, daughter of Gen. Glover, supported by twenty-one Misses Hooper.

2. Joseph Wilson, bapt. July 7, 1822; d. Dec. 14, 1824.
3. Mary Glover Wilson, bapt. Aug. 15, 1824, "ae. 7 weeks."
4. William Hooper Wilson, bapt. Sept. 5, 1830, "ae. 3 months."
5. Joseph Abbot Wilson, bapt. Jan. 6, 1833.
6. Robert Hooper Wilson, bapt. Oct. 16, 1837, "ae. 6 weeks."
7. Francis Blackler Wilson, b. May 7, 1839.
8. Lydia Wait Wilson, bapt. Nov. 4, 1841, "ae. 3 months."
- vi. Nathaniel, b. Jan. 5, 1799; d. July 3, 1801.
- vii. Susan, b. Oct. 19, 1800; m. July 2, 1835, Capt. Henry Gallison Gray, H. C. 1816; member Mass. Senate etc.
106. viii. Henry, b. July 3, 1802.
- ix. Nathaniel, b. Aug. 25, 1804; d. Nov. 21, 1805.
107. x. Nathaniel, b. Sept. 30, 1806.
- xi. Samuel, b. May 14, 1808; d. Oct. 18, 1843.
- xii. Hannah, b. June 26, 1810; m. March 5, 1833, Joshua Thomas Stevenson, of Boston, son of William and Hannah (Greely) Stevenson, b. April 21, 1806; he d. Aug. 22, 1876; she d. Dec. 22, 1892.

## Children:

1. Hannah Greely Stevenson, b. Feb. 19, 1834; m. March 5, 1858, William Paine Lee, of Salem; she d. July 27, 1865.
2. Thomas Greely Stevenson, b. Feb. 3, 1836; he was Lt. Col. of the 24th Mass. Vol. Inf., promoted to be Brig. Gen. March 14, 1863; was killed at the battle of Spottsylvania, May 10, 1864, while in command of the 9th Army Corps.
3. Robert Hooper Stevenson, b. March 12, 1838; m. Nov. 7, 1872, Caroline James, daughter of Rev. Alexander and Caroline (James) Young.

## Children:

- (1) Thomas Greely Stevenson, b. Sept. 29, 1874.



- (2) Robert Hooper Stevenson, b. March 30, 1876.
  - (3) Caroline James Stevenson, b. Feb. 16, 1878; m. April 30, 1904, Robert Saltonstall.
  - (4) Hannah Stevenson, b. June 25, 1881; m. June 19, 1907, Samuel Huntington Wolcott.
- xiii. Benjamin Franklin, b. April 6, 1814; m. Dec. 13, 1840, Sabrina Carr; she d. Feb. 16, 1842, and he d. March 6, 1842.

64. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, baptized June 19, 1768; married first, June 13, 1790, Mary, daughter of Benjamin T. and Mary Reed, born in 1770, died Oct. 17, 1814. He married second, Feb. 11, 1816, Sarah Randall, of Hollis, Me.; she died of consumption Feb. 25, 1817.

Captain William Hooper was a man of much efficiency, engaged largely in commercial business.

He made his will Sept. 3, 1827, adding codicil March 1, 1830; bequeathed to his grandson William Hooper Williams; to Martha Atkins who lived with him, the same to go after her death to his grandson Nathaniel, Rebecca's son; to sons Robert Chamblett and Isaac Dodge Hooper; refers to brothers Nathaniel and Robert Hooper; bequeathed to daughters Martha, Nancy, Mary Ingalls and Sarah Ellen Hooper.

He died March 14, 1831.

#### Children :

- i. William,<sup>6</sup> b. March 10, bapt. March 27, 1791; d. in his senior year at Harvard College, Oct. 1, 1810.
- ii. Mary Ingalls, b. Jan. 16, bapt. Jan. 20, 1793; m. March 30, 1817, Capt. Francis Blackler.

#### Children :

- 1. Mary Reed Blackler, b. Jan. 25, 1820.
- 2. Hannah Hooper Blackler, b. June 8, 1821.
- 3. Francis Chipman Blackler, b. May 7, 1823.
- 4. Lucy Ellen Blackler, b. Oct. 12, 1827.

5. William Hooper Blackler, bapt. Oct. 11, 1835.
6. Lydia Hooper Blackler, bapt. Oct. 11, 1835.
- iii. Benjamin Reed, b. Feb. 14, 1795; d. July 15, 1800.
- iv. Hannah, b. Aug. 2, bapt. Aug. 7, 1796; m. Aug. 18, 1818, Capt. Simon T. Williams.

Child:

109. William Hooper Williams, bapt. July 2, 1820, ae. 1 year.
- v. Rebecca, b. Jan. 4, 1798; m. Nov. 7, 1818, William Hooper, No. 89.
- vi. Benjamin Reed, b. Sept. 14, bapt. Sept. 15, 1799; d. July 15, 1800.
- vii. Nancy Harris, b. May 23, bapt. May 31, 1801; d. July 11, 1801.
- viii. Martha, b. Aug. 14, 1802; m. Jan. 11, 1832, Rev. Nehemiah Adams, an eminent Congregational minister, long pastor of Union Church, Boston.

Children:

1. Anna Hooper Adams.
2. Martha Adams; m. Thomas J. Lee.
3. Catherine Adams.
4. William Hooper Adams; he and a son of the same name, ministers.
5. Susan G. Adams; m. Daniel W. Job.
6. Robert C. Adams.
7. Mary Hooper Adams.
108. ix. Robert Chamblett, b. April 8, 1805.
- x. Nancy, b. Dec. 31, 1806; died at Boston, July 31, 1846.
- xi. Isaac Dodge, b. Feb. 5, 1809; d. unm. in Boston, Jan. 14, 1846.
- xii. Abraham, b. Oct. 3 (or 7), 1814; d. "after 3 days."
- xiii. Sarah Ellen, b. Nov. 22, 1816; bapt. Feb. 20, 1817, "daughter of Sarah deceased and William;" m. at Marblehead, Nov. 4, 1835, James Dutton Russell, Esq., of Boston; she d. Feb. 7, 1848; he d. June 10, 1861, ae. 51.

Children:

1. Ellen Hooper Russell, b. Oct. 3, 1838; m. Dec. 28, 1865, George Middleton Barnard; she d. Feb. 18, 1903.

## Children:

- (1) Sarah Livingston Barnard, b. Nov. 19, 1866; res. at Mattapoisett (1907).
- (2) Maud Russell Barnard, b. Oct. 10, 1868; d. Aug. 5, 1903.
- 2. Elizabeth Lowell Dutton Russell, b. Dec. 9, 1842; m. March 16, 1865, Henry Rogers Dalton; she d. Dec. 20, 1869.

## Children:

- (1) Henry Rogers Dalton, Jr., b. Nov. 5, 1866.
- (2) Elizabeth Lowell Dalton, b. Oct. 20, 1868.

65. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Dec. 7, baptized Dec. 9, 1770; married first, May 12, 1793, Mary (Polly) daughter of Nathaniel and Deborah (Waite) Leach, born March 5, 1773, died Oct. 12, 1815. He married second, Nov. 20, 1821, Sarah (Sally), daughter of Capt. Samuel and Eleanor (Bridge) Ingersoll, born March 9, 1784, died at Beverly, Oct. 29, 1870, making bequests to the church and institutions beside personal legacies. Nathaniel Hooper made public profession of his faith in Christ, his Saviour, in 1811, uniting with the Congregational church of Marblehead; became a deacon of the church, a man of large generosity and of much public spirit. He was known among the fishermen as "The Oracle," being very helpful in settling controversies.

He represented the town at the General Court 1813-15 and 1822; was a member of the Convention of 1820. He died of heart disease April 4, 1825, "in the triumphs of faith and in possession of his faculties; Psalm 37:37."

*Yours S. Hooper*

## Children:

- i. Deborah ("Debby") Wait,<sup>6</sup> b. May 16, 1794; m. Oct. 8,

1816, Capt. Nicholson Broughton, Jr.; she d. Dec. 2, 1820. See below.

- ii. Mary (Polly), b. Nov. 13, 1796; d. unm. Jan. 5, 1820.
- iii. Hannah, b. May 11, 1798; d. unm. May. 8, 1868, bequeathing her property to the wide circle of the family.
- 109. iv. Nathaniel Leach, b. April 4, 1800.
- v. Nancy Harris, b. Jan. 25, 1802; m. as his second wife, Aug. 27, 1822, Captain Nicholson Broughton, Jr., b. Oct. 28, 1790; she d. March 4, 1888. Captain Broughton was a grandson of Commodore Nicholson Broughton, first naval officer commissioned by the Continental Congress, and of Gen. John Glover. He was a very enterprising sea-captain, sailing to European and Asiatic ports, and a man of decided Christian character. He d. Dec. 5, 1873. See "Origin of the American Navy," with Broughton Genealogical Notes, Henry E. Waite. Pub. by. N. E. Hist.-Gen. Soc., Boston, 1890.

Children, the first two by first wife, the others by second wife:

- 1. Susan Glover Broughton, b. Dec. 3, 1818; m. May 6, 1843, John, son of Samuel and Ruth Knight, for many years associated with Dr. Cullis. She d. April 23, 1907.
  - (1) Susan Glover Knight, b. Feb. 2, 1844; m. May 27, 1871, Edward Francis Hitchcock.
  - (2) Amy Brown Knight, b. Dec. 2, 1847.
- 2. Mary Hooper Broughton, b. Nov. 19, 1820; d. Jan. 6, 1821.
- 3. Mary Hooper Broughton, b. July 31, 1823 (bapt. as Debby Hooper Broughton, Feb. 29, 1824), m. Aug. 30, 1847, Amory Holbrook; she d. Sept. 30, 1899.

Children:

- (1) Willard Amory Holbrook, b. Sept. 6, 1848; d. Feb. 23, 1875.
- (2) Anna Hooper Holbrook, b. Jan. 1, 1850; m. Oct. 10, 1872, George Edward Withington.
- 4. Nathaniel Hooper Broughton, b. Feb. 5, 1826; m. Sept. 3, 1860, Sarah Blanchard Plympton,

b. N. Yarmouth, Me. He grad. Amherst Coll. and Bangor Theol. Sem.; became a Congregational minister. He d. at E. Bridgewater, June 2, 1866.

Children:

- (1) Sarah Hooper Broughton, b. May 20, 1861; d. March 5, 1862.
- (2) Nathaniel Hooper Broughton, b. June 29, 1864; m. at Hackensack, N. J., Sept. 14, 1887, Sarah Edlow, dau. of William and Catherine (Vandervoort) Williams.
5. Nicholson Broughton, Jr., b. March 10, 1828; m. June 6, 1850, Aravesta Susan, dau. of Henry and Sophronia (Waterman) White, b. at Mexico, Me., March 31, 1830, d. at Cambridge, March 28, 1901. He entered the book trade in Boston; was depositary of the Am. Tract Society, and very active in sending its books and papers to the soldiers during the Civil War. Later he was connected with the Boston Custom House. He was a very active Christian worker, in the Boylston St-Cong. Church, in the North End Mission, the Y. M. C. A. and other lines; staunch in faith, valiant for the truth, honored and beloved. He d. Sept. 15, 1898.

Children:

- (1) Henry White Broughton, b. Oct. 10, 1851; Harvard Univ., A. B., 1875, M. D., 1879. Formerly house physician, Boston City Hospital; also physician of Boston Dispensary and Mass. Infant Asylum; is physician of Kindergarten for the Blind, and visiting physician of the Faulkner Hospital, member of Mass. Medical and other societies, and in general medical practice. He m. Oct. 28, 1880, Jennie Sophia Farnsworth, dau. of Paul Foster and Helen Sophia Farnsworth

- (Livermore) Folsom, b. April 20, 1857.
- (2) Alice Broughton, b. Oct. 7, 1856; m. June 26, 1878, Rev. Richard Baxter Grover (b. at Woonsocket, R. I., Aug. 3, 1851; Amh. Agr. Coll. and Andover Theol. Sem.), now pastor Bethany Cong. Church, Gloucester. She d. Oct. 25, 1885.
  - (3) Robert William Broughton, b. May 28, 1862; d. June 23, 1868.
  - (4) Eva Ingersoll Broughton, b. Jan. 18, 1865; m. (as his second wife) May 8, 1889, Rev. Richard Baxter Grover (above-mentioned).
  - (5) Arthur Nicholson Broughton, b. Dec. 20, 1870; Harvard Univ. A. B. 1893, M. D. 1897; formerly house surgeon of Mass. Gen. Hospital; now connected with Mass. Infant Asylum and Faulkner Hospital. Member Medical Societies. He m. Dec. 21, 1898, Lillian De Wolfe, dau. of William John and Lucretia (Howe) Pingree, b. Oct. 25, 1870.
  6. Robert Hooper Broughton, b. June 12, 1830; d. unm. Oct. 20, 1859.
  7. William Reed Broughton, b. Aug. 27, 1832; m. Nov. 9, 1854, Annie Susan, dau. of Thomas B. and Eliza Rutter of Baltimore, Md., b. Nov. 3, 1828, d. April 25, 1860. He d. Dec. 10, 1860.
- Child:
- Eliza Rutter Broughton, b. Nov. 1, 1857; m. Oct. 17, 1878, Frank Arthur Stone, son of Joseph W. and Mary M. Stone, b. Jan. 15, 1853.
  8. John Glover Broughton, b. March 28, 1835; m. April 2, 1863, Eliza J. Gray; he d. Feb. 14, 1894; the widow res. at Bloomfield, N. J. (1908).

## Children:

- (1) William Robert Broughton, b. Nov. 3, 1866; m. Oct. 20, 1897, Jean Morris.
  - (2) John Glover Broughton, b. Jan. 6, 1869; d. unm. Nov. 20, 1904.
  - (3) Fannie Gray Broughton, b. Dec. 20, 1870; m. April 28, 1904, John Francis Collerd.
9. Anna Hooper Broughton, b. Jan. 8, 1838; d. Jan. 8, 1849.
  10. Samuel Ingersoll, b. June 21, 1840; d. July 13, 1840.
  11. Edward Payson Broughton, b. do.; d. June 21, 1840.
  12. Louisa Hichborn Broughton, b. Nov. 17, 1841; m. Aug. 13, 1868, James Marsh Morey, son of Rev. Ira Morey, a Presb. minister, and his wife Hannah M. (Herrick). Residence, Greenville, Tenn. He served 3 years in the Confederate Army. Came North and resided some years. Returned to the South; is a manufacturing druggist.

## Children:

- (1) Louise Harriet Morey, b. June 1, 1869; Boston Univ., A. B., 1891; Prof. English, Univ. Wy. 1897-1901; m. Jan. 5, 1904, Charles Wesley Allen.
  - (2) Florence Broughton Morey, b. Aug. 16, 1873; m. June 8, 1899, Albert LeRoy Brown.
  - (3) Edith Herrick Morey, b. Dec. 6, 1876; d. July 13, 1877.
13. Ellen Ingersoll Broughton, b. Feb. 13, 1844; m. June 13, 1867, Henry Edward Waite. She and Mr. Waite have been of great assistance to the compiler in furnishing information and loaning reproductions and original documents from which the book has been very much enriched.

Henry Edward Waite, was b. at North Brookfield, Jan. 20, 1845; was educated in



the public schools; served in the Boston Custom House, 1863-4; treasurer of the Ala. and Chat. R. R. at Chattanooga, Tenn., 1869-1874; treasurer of the Am. Postal Machines Co. since 1890. Member Hist.-Gen. Society; res. at West Newton.

Children:

- (1) Henry Ingersoll Waite, b. Sept. 27, 1868; educated at Newton and at Harvard.
- (2) Edward Broughton Waite, b. Aug. 7, 1871; Mass. Inst Tech., 1894; assistant at Harvard Observatory 7 years; head master Am. School of Correspondence, Armour Inst., Chicago, Ill., professor of mechanical and electrical engineering, member of the Western and the American Societies and the British Institute of Mechanical Engineers, and technical editor of *The Technical World*.
- (3) Amory Hooper Waite, b. Feb. 3, 1873; expert accountant. He m. Aug. 29, 1899, Alice Frances Wade.
- (4) Robert Nicholson Waite, b. April 23, 1874; d. Jan. 25, 1889.
- (5) Elise Otis Waite, b. Jan. 3, 1877; d. Sept. 12, 1877.
- (6) Eleanor Johnson Waite, b. Sept. 25, 1879; m. Oct. 15, 1902, Drew King Robinson; res. Brooklyn, N. Y.

14. Harriet Hooper Broughton, b. May 22, 1846; res. W. Newton.

- vi. Lydia, b. June 15, 1804; m. Feb. 24, 1827, Captain Glover Broughton, b. Aug. 28, 1796. He was a sea-captain, served in the Revolution and was a prisoner at Dartmoor. Was town clerk of Marblehead many years; a man of the best standing. He d. April 4, 1869; Mrs. Broughton d. Aug. 6, 1858.

Children:

1. Glover Broughton, b. Sept. 18, 1828; d. June 5, 1830.

2. Glover Broughton, b. July 2, 1830; entered West Point Military Academy; wished to take one long voyage, and sailed for Valparaiso and was killed by falling from the main top-mast of the ship *Harriet Irving* just outside Boston Light, Dec. 11, 1848.
3. Lydia Hooper Broughton, b. July 7, 1834; d. Sept. 16, 1836.
4. Lydia Broughton, b. May 3, 1838; d. Dec. 19, 1865.
5. Sarah Hooper Broughton, b. Dec. 9, 1841; m. Dec. 9, 1864, Rev. Francis Homes; she d. March 13, 1865.
6. Charles Glover Broughton, b. July 10, 1845; d. March 29, 1867.
- vii. Eliza, b. Sept. 28, 1805; m. May 16, 1832, Dr. William K. Brown of Boston; she d. Nov. 26, 1836.
- viii. Robert, b. Oct. 3, 1806; d. "of ear-ache," Jan. 18, 1817.
- ix. Eunice, b. Jan. 25, 1808; m. Sept. 16, 1828, Capt. William G. Blackler.

## Child:

- Mary Blackler, bapt. Oct. 18, 1829; m. Dr. William Abbe of New Bedford; she d. Dec. 19, 1881.
- x. William Ingalls, b. Sept. 30, 1809; d. Oct. 12, 1809.
  - xi. Harriet, b. Nov. 30, 1810; m. Dec. 7, 1830, Capt. Henry Hooper (No. 106).
  - xii. Louisa, b. Feb. 9, 1812; d. Oct. 1, 1812.
  - xiii. Louisa, b. Feb. 23, 1813; m. Nov. 25, 1835, William Crocker Hichborn, son of Isaac Barry and Catherine (McCleish) Hichborn, then of Charleston, S. C., afterward of Boston; he was b. July 5, 1800, and d. Sept. 26, 1880; she d. Jan. 11, 1865.

## Children:

1. Hannah Hooper Hichborn, b. Sept. 13, 1836; d. unm. Oct. 16, 1880.
2. Catherine McCleish Hichborn, b. Jan. 17, 1838; d. unm. Dec. 15, 1897.
3. Harriet Louisa Hichborn, b. Feb. 21, 1840; resides in Boston.

67. JOHN<sup>5</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, baptized Feb. 4, 1776; married (intention May 25, 1799) Eunice, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Trevett, Wendell) Hooper (No. 36). He was known at the beginning of the century as "John Hooper, 4th;" the term changed as he grew older. He was a man of great business energy and shrewdness, combined with much regard for equity and public spirit; amassed a large fortune for those days. Was president of the Marblehead Bank a long time.

He built the handsome colonial mansion known as "The Hooper House," on the northern side of the Square, fronting the Common. He represented the town in the General Court 1819-1821.

He died Dec. 14, 1854; the widow deceased in Boston, Dec. 17, 1866, "ae. 85."

Children:

- i. Eunice,<sup>6</sup> b. 1800; d. March 10, 1893; made her will Nov. 22, 1886, bequeathing to many relations and to public institutions.
  - ii. Mary Ingalls, b. Aug. 4, 1801; d. unm. at Boston, Jan. 1, 1874.
  110. iii. John Henry, bapt. May 22, 1803.
  - iv. Elizabeth Trevett, bapt. Nov. 18, 1804; m. Nov. 15, 1825, Benjamin T. Reed, of Boston. He gave to the city of Boston the statue of Gen. John Glover which is on Commonwealth Avenue.
- Child:
- John Hooper Reed.
- v. Anna Maria, bapt. May 8, 1806; m. July 7, 1829, Capt. Robert C. Hooper (No. 93).
  111. vi. Samuel, b. Feb. 3, bapt. April 24, 1808.
  112. vii. Robert William, bapt. Nov. 25, 1810.
  113. viii. Nathaniel, b. Sept. 8, 1816.
  114. ix. Francis Aldworth, b. Feb. 14, 1819.

## SIXTH GENERATION

68. JOHN<sup>6</sup> (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), baptized at Marblehead, Nov. 7, 1742; married Aug. 13, 1765, Grace, daughter of John and Mary Grist, baptized Nov. 27, 1743.

He was a fisherman and sea-captain. He and his wife Grace, John Handley and his wife Abigail, Dorcas Russell and Sarah Ireson, widows (his aunts) and John Abbott with wife Anna (Hooper) joined in an agreement and division of lands which had belonged to his grandfather John Hooper, March 15, 1770. Part of the land was Lot 4 in Division — and Lot 37 on Rowland Hill. "John Hooper, ae. 72 years, died of palsy at Mr. Richard Pedrick's, June 13 or 14, 1814."

Children : \*

- i. Grace, bapt. May 25, 1766; m. Feb. 20, 1785, Ambrose Allen. Their dau. Grace Hooper Allen, bapt. Jan. 1, 1786, m. Thomas Hooper (No. 116).
- ii. Elizabeth Grist, bapt. Nov. 13, 1768.
115. iii. John Grist, bapt. July 29, 1770.
116. iv. Thomas, bapt. May 9, 1779.

69. JOHN<sup>6</sup> (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *William*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), baptized at Marblehead, July 15, 1744; married Sept. 7, 1766, Hannah, daughter of Joseph and Sarah Signcross, baptized Oct. 11, 1747.

He was a fisherman. He died before June 1, 1772, when the Court appointed his widow Hannah to administer on the estate, and gave all to her "for necessities and charges."

Children :

- i. George Signcross,<sup>7</sup> bapt. Nov. 30, 1766.
- ii. John, bapt. June 26, 1768.
- iii. Hannah, bapt. April 30, 1770; m. April 19, 1790, Joseph Gregory.

Children :

1. John Hooper Gregory, bapt. Dec. 1, 1793.
2. Joseph Gregory, bapt. Dec. 1, 1793.
3. Thomas Gregory, bapt. Dec. 1, 1793.
4. Ambrose Martin Gregory, bapt. July 14, 1799.
5. Hannah Gregory, bapt. April 25, 1802.
6. Mary Ellis Gregory, bapt. June 24, 1805.

\* Query. Was Hannah a dau. who m. about 1800 William Micklefield ?

70. JOSEPH <sup>6</sup> (*Samuel,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Marblehead, April 1, 1777; married Nov. 3, 1811, Sarah (Sally), daughter of John and Sarah Collyer, baptized June 17, 1791; she died April 29, 1853, "aged 60 years and ten months."

He resided at Marblehead; was a "shoreman."

He died Dec. 10, 1869, "aged 92 years, 11 months and 9 days."

Children :

- i. Elizabeth Trevett,<sup>7</sup> bapt. May 23, 1813; d. unm. Nov. 8, 1886.
- ii. Samuel, b. about 1816; d. Nov. 29, 1818.
- iii. Joseph, b. July 25, 1818; d. Feb. 24, 1836.
- iv. Sarah Collyer, b. 1819; m. Nov. 20, 1849, Edmund Glover.
- v. Rebecca Trevett, bapt. July 27, 1821; "d. of measles."
117. vi. Samuel, b. Feb. 2, 1822.
- vii. Rebecca Trevett, b. Sept. 9, 1824; d. unm. Oct. 27, 1890.
- viii. Ann Maria, m. Dec. 8, 1867, Peter Marvel.

Children :

- i. Peter Marvel, Jr.    2. Anna Maria Marvel.
- ix. John Collyer, b. Jan. 7, 1828; became a merchant; d. unm. June 28, 1876, and his estate was administered on by his brother Samuel in January, 1881.

71. BENJAMIN TREVETT <sup>6</sup> (*Samuel,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Marblehead, April 8, 1779; married Sept. 4, 1826, Elizabeth (Betsey) Peck; after her death he married, Sept. 15, 1835, Mrs. Hannah Hooper, widow of Joseph Abbot Hooper (No. 74). She died June 17, 1857, aged 64 years, 9 months and 18 days.

He died at the ripe old age of 87 years, 7 months and 7 days, Nov. 15, 1866. By his will, dated Nov. 22, 1865, proved Jan. 1, 1867, he gave all his property to his only son Samuel Hooper, 2d, and to Samuel's wife Emma R. and his children Emma Elizabeth, Anna Maria and Hattie.

Children :

- i. Benjamin I.,<sup>7</sup> bapt. with two following, July 7, 1832.
- ii. John Prince.
118. iii. Samuel, b. Jan. 25, 1829.

71 a. BENJAMIN<sup>6</sup> (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, April 24, 1763; married March 6, 1785, Susanna, daughter of George and Charity Wilson, baptized July 28, 1763; she was "burnt to death" Feb. 22, 1827.

He served in the Revolution; "Benjamin Hooper, ae. 17, of light complexion, stature 5 feet," enlisted in the crew of the *Junius Brutus*," June 15, 1780. Was he the Benjamin Hooper who died Sept. 15, 1831?

Children :

- i. Benjamin,<sup>7</sup> bapt. Sept. 25, 1785; d. May 6, 1796.
- ii. Sukey (Susanna), bapt. Nov. 24, 1799.

72. JOHN<sup>6</sup> (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Dec., 1774, baptized Oct. 22, 1775; married Dec. 15, 1799, Abigail, daughter of William and Hannah (Martin) Le Craw, — name originally Le Croix (The Cross); she died of consumption July 28, 1846, "ae. 72 years."

He died April 10, 1850.

Children :

- i. John Lee,<sup>7</sup> bapt. Oct. 5, 1800; went South and became a planter at Plaquemine, La., where he d. unm. Oct. 12, 1844. He left quite a fortune which was inherited by his brothers and sister.
119. ii. William Le Craw, bapt. Nov. 18, 1804.
- iii. Abigail, bapt. May 3, 1807; m. June 21, 1829, Andrew Leavitt.
120. iv. Ebenezer Le Craw, bapt. July 31, 1813.
121. v. Knott Lee, b. May, 1816.

73. MOSES ALLEN<sup>6</sup> (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Dec. 21, 1777; married Abigail —.

Child :

Joseph,<sup>7</sup> bapt. Oct. 26, 1800.

74. JOSEPH ABBOT<sup>6</sup> (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), baptized at Marblehead, Nov. 14, 1790; married March 8,

1810, Hannah, daughter of John and Tabitha Thrasher, baptized Sept. 4, 1791.

She survived him and married second, Sept. 15, 1835, Benjamin Trevett Hooper (No. 70).

Children :

- i. Joseph Abbot,<sup>7</sup> bapt. Oct. 21, 1810; d. Oct. 20, 1853.
125. ii. John Pedrick, b. Oct. 28, 1812.
- iii. Hannah, bapt. Aug. 8, d. Sept. 5, 1817.
- iv. Moses, bapt. July 5, 1818; d. May 18, 1821.
- v. A child, b. Nov. 24, d. Nov. 25, 1819.
- vi. Hannah, b. May 9, 1821; m. Nov. 19, 1840, John L. Roundy; rem. to the West.

75. ROBERT <sup>6</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Gloucester in February, 1778; married (published in May, 1807) Sally, daughter of Isaac and Sally (Rowe) Dennison, born Sept. 25, 1786; she died Sept. 4, 1847.

He was left fatherless in infancy and yet made his way well in life. He died April 27, 1860, at the age of 82 years and 2 months.

Children :

- i. James Dennison,<sup>7</sup> b. in April, 1810.
- ii. Robert, b. Jan. 31, 1813.
- iii. Elizabeth.
- iv. Sally, b. in 1818; d. Jan. 28, 1843.
- v. Rhoda, b. in 1819; m. Nov. 19, 1848, Josiah, son of Josiah and Deborah Griffin, ae. 34.
- vi. John, b. March 12, 1822.
- vii. William, b. 1843; d. Sept. 6, 1849.

76. THOMAS WOODBRIDGE <sup>6</sup> (*Stephen*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Greenfield*,<sup>3</sup> *Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Newburyport, Jan. 23, 1771; married first, Sept. 17, 1792, Harriet Bradbury; she died Nov. 28, 1798. He married second Anna Maria —.

He was graduated from Harvard College in 1789; received the honorary degree of A. M. from Dartmouth College. He



resided some years at Newburyport; removed to Boston. He died about 1817.

Children :

- i. Thomas Woodbridge.<sup>7</sup> Removed to Maine. His name was changed by act of legislature at his request in 1821 from Thomas Woodbridge Hooper to Thomas Hooper Woodbridge.
- ii. Sarah Woodbridge; d. in Boston, Dec. 11, 1878; her estate was administered on by Wm. B. Fosdick, of Cambridge.

77. STEPHEN <sup>6</sup> (*Stephen*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Greenfield*,<sup>3</sup> *Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert* <sup>1</sup>), born at Newbury, April 7, 1785; married at Newburyport, residing at the time at Boston, May 23, 1823, Susan Coffin, daughter of Joseph and Rebecca Marquand, born May 23, 1789.

He resided some time at Newbury; was a representative to the General Court 1810-12; senator from Essex County 1815-16.

He died at Boston, Sept. 16, 1824.

78. JOSEPH <sup>6</sup> (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Greenfield*,<sup>3</sup> *Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert* <sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, June 9, 1775; married Nov. 11, 1802, at Newburyport, Mary (Polly), daughter of Joseph and Rachel (Waters) Whittemore, born at Newburyport, Sept. 7, 1778. She died at Brooklyn, N. Y., Dec. 12, 1852.

He was a purser in the navy some time; a merchant at Newburyport; afterwards a sea-captain; later a grain measurer at Brooklyn, N. Y., where he spent the latter part of his life. He died May 20, 1837.

Children :

- i. Joseph,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 6, 1803; d. unm. at Brooklyn, N. Y., July 7, 1864.
- ii. Mary Harris, b. Dec. 16, 1804; m. Oct. 8, 1835, Nehemiah S. Draper. She d. at Providence, R. I., June 27, 1867.

Children :

1. Cornelius Draper.
2. Benjamin Harris Draper.

3. Edwin Draper.
4. Leonard Draper.
5. Frank Draper.
- iii. Amelia Whittemore, b. May 24, 1806; d. at Lebanon Springs, N. Y., unm., April 9, 1822.
- iv. Benjamin Harris, b. July 11, 1807; d. unm. at Brooklyn, N. Y., March 9, 1841.
- v. John Whittemore, b. Jan. 30, 1809; d. unm. at Charleston, S. C., Aug. 8, 1836.
- vi. Elizabeth Harris, b. May 28, 1810; d. unm. at Brooklyn, N. Y., Dec. 8, 1833.
128. vii. William Wooart, b. June 3, 1812.
- viii. Lucy, b. Feb. 6, 1814; she was a writer of prose and poetry, a member of the Abolitionist Society; her poems were much praised. A collection of her writings with memoir was published in 1842. She d. Aug. 1, 1841.
- ix. Henrietta Tracy, b. Aug. 17, 1815; d. unm. at Brooklyn, N. Y., Nov. 15, 1843.
- x. Harriet, b. Dec. 5, 1817; d. unm. at Brooklyn, N. Y., May 19, 1844.

79. ROBERT SWETT<sup>6</sup> (*Swett*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Greenfield*,<sup>3</sup> *Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born in 1780; married Gesina Henderina —, a native of Holland. She outlived him, and died at Salem, May 29, 1860, aged 86 years.

He became a sea-captain. Residing at Salem, March 19, 1816, he and his wife sold to Thomas McNeil, of Portsmouth, N. H., all his rights in land in Boston, "which had been owned by his grandfather Hector McNeil and his great-grandfather Malcolm McNeil."

Child, adopted, so recorded at Salem:

Robert Swett, b. Feb. 5, 1816; m. Jan. 9, 1840, Mary S. Davis. He d. Sept. 9, 1846.

80. GREENFIELD<sup>6</sup> (*Greenfield*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Greenfield*,<sup>3</sup> *Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Danvers, Jan. 20, 1787; married at Salem Sept. 2, 1810, Alice Oakes. She survived him and married second, Oct. 22, 1817, Samuel Townsend.

Child :

133. Thomas T.,<sup>7</sup> b. at Salem (rec. at Danvers), Dec. 26, 1811.

81. MATTHEW <sup>6</sup> (*Greenfield*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Greenfield*,<sup>3</sup> *Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Danvers, April 26, 1792; married there, May 4, 1817, Mary (Polly), daughter of Israel and Phebe Wood, born Sept. 25, 1794. She survived Mr. Hooper and married second, Jan. 1, 1862, William Lord, of Beverly; she died at Danvers, March 29, 1880. Mr. Hooper was a large property holder at Danversport; had no children; he died shortly before March 2, 1858, when his will, leaving all to his wife, was probated.

82. EBEN BUTMAN <sup>6</sup> (*Greenfield*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Greenfield*,<sup>3</sup> *Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Chelsea, Sept. 26, 1800; married at Danvers, March 16, 1823, Betsey Bennett; she died at Salem, Nov. 19, 1839, aged 37 years.

Child :

“A child, 3 days old,” died at Salem, Nov. 19, 1839;  
“carried to Danvers,” is the record as to burial.

83. STEPHEN <sup>6</sup> (*Greenfield*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Greenfield*,<sup>3</sup> *Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Chelsea, Feb. 26, 1802; married at Danvers, Jan. 3, 1825, Susannah, daughter of Amos and Sukey Proctor, born June 21, 1805. She survived him and married second, May 1, 1837, Jacob Bodge (his second marriage).

He was a painter and glazier, residing at Cambridge. He bought a lot at Lechmere Point in 1828, but mortgaged it and the widow afterward conveyed her rights in it. He died in the early part of the year 1836; the widow returned to Danvers and Mr. Joseph Shed of that town administered on the estate. at her request and that of her husband's brother, Matthew Hooper and his brother-in-law Lewis Allen, the papers specifying the fact that this was the request of “his brothers, excepting one now at sea.”

## Children :

134. i. Stephen G.,<sup>7</sup> b. in Cambridge, 1826.  
 135. ii. Ebenezer Butman, b. at Cambridge, May 1, 1830.

84. ROBERT<sup>6</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Portland, Me., Jan. 31, 1813; married April 4, 1840, Susan Locke, daughter of Peter T. and Eleanor (Frost) Clark, born Oct. 10, 1816, died at Chelsea, March 3, 1902.

He was a wholesale flour and grain merchant at Bangor, Me., some years, afterward in the fish business at Portland, Me. He died March 21, 1861.

## Children :

- i. Martha Eleanor,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 28, 1841; m. June 4, 1863, William Albert Stillings, b. July 29, 1836.  
 ii. Charlotte Susan, b. Oct. 8, 1842; m. Thomas Beals, of Portland, Me.  
     Child:  
     Belle Beals, b. Oct. 10, 1865, m. Charles Tucker.  
 iii. Nancy Jane, b. March 4, d. May 18, 1844.  
 iv. Sarah Elizabeth, b. May 13, d. Aug. 28, 1847.  
 v. Frederick, b. Nov. 19, d. Nov. 23, 1848.  
 135 a. vi. Thomas Clark, b. Feb. 14, 1850.  
 vii. Florence Isabel, b. July 3, d. July 28, 1856.

85. REVEREND JOSIAH<sup>6</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Limington, Me., March 16, 1819; married —.

He entered the ministry of the Methodist Episcopal church in the year 1845 in the state of Maine. Is now the oldest minister of the New Hampshire Annual Conference.

Resides at Mill Village, N. H.; engaged to preach on the day before his eighty-ninth birthday at Newport, N. H., in spite of the blindness which has afflicted him quite a number of years.

94. JOHN HENRY<sup>6</sup> (*Amos M.*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Walpole, May 5, 1833; married July 5, 1884,

Ella Viota, daughter of Charles and Emily S. Bowden and widow of Freeman Collins; she was born at Orrington, Me., Oct. 31, 1851.

He resides at Medford; has been much in town office, assessor, commissioner of highways, and so on. Learned the trade of shipwright and worked at it some years. Has been president of the Medford Historical Society.

Child:

Mary Ella,<sup>7</sup> b. Nov. 9, 1886; d. Dec. 12, 1887.

95. EDMUND FRANCIS <sup>6</sup> (*Amos M.*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Medford, Sept. 10, 1838; married Jan. 1, 1873, Annie A., daughter of Benjamin F. and Ellen J. Whyte, born at Norridgewock, Me., in 1849.

He was a druggist at Medford. He died Jan. 15, 1890.

96. CHARLES OTIS <sup>6</sup> (*Amos M.*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Medford, June 5, 1844; married first, in Boston April 2, 1866, Deeta M., daughter of Elisha and Nancy A. Hall, born at Wallingford, Conn., Feb. 19, 1845; she died Jan. 26, 1871.

He married second, April 3, 1872, Althea A., daughter of Francis H. and Adeline F. Whittier, born at Charlestown in 1853; she survived him and married second John F. Maxwell.

He was a druggist at Medford; died Jan. 11, 1890.

Children:

136. i. Charles Edward,<sup>7</sup> b. April 27, 1867.
- ii. Addie Frances Whittier, b. Feb. 17, 1873; m. John S. Morse.
137. iii. Henry Amos, b. June 8, 1875.
- iv. Arthur Mann, b. at Newton, April 24, 1877.

97. WILLIAM B. <sup>6</sup> (*Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> *William*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Windham, Me.; married Albina Staples, of Windham, Me.

He removed to California.

Child :

Fred.<sup>7</sup>

98. CHARLES F.<sup>6</sup> (*Benjamin,<sup>5</sup> William,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> Henry,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Windham, Me.; married Mary J. Dolley, of Windham.

Lived some years at South Windham; removed to Westbrook, Me.

He died November, 1899.

Children :

143. i. Charles F., Jr.,<sup>7</sup> b. 1857.
- ii. Jennie.
- iii. Lucy.
- iv. Lizzie, b. Jan., 1859; d. Sept. 22, 1860.

99. EDMUND B.<sup>6</sup> (*Benjamin,<sup>5</sup> William,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> Henry,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Windham, Me., in 1838; married first, at Barre, March 19, 1866, Amanda M., daughter of John and Hermina (Wilder) Dale, born at Rutland in 1839. He married second, Feb. 17, 1879, Ella L., daughter of Silas L. and Elsie (Drew) Ward, born at Madison, N. H., in 1853.

He learned the art of manufacturing powder of various grades and sorts; was for many years foreman of the American Powder Company's works at Maynard.

Children :

139. i. William D.,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 12, 1867.
140. ii. George Butler, b. Aug. 5, 1869.
- iii. Freddie W., b. April 14, 1873; d. Jan. 4, 1874.
- iv. Ernest, b. Aug. 24, 1880.
- v. Cora Edith, b. Nov. 22, 1884; m. July 7, 1902, Reid K. Gove, son of Moses J. and Annie R. Gove, b. at Perry, Me.

100. CLINTON B.<sup>6</sup> (*Benjamin,<sup>5</sup> William,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> Henry,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Windham, Me.; married Harriet Fairbanks.

He served in the 5th Maine Vol. Infantry in the War of the

Rebellion; saw much hard service. He resides at Newhall, Me.

Children :

- i. Henry Kempton,<sup>7</sup> b. at Sudbury, Feb. 9, 1866.
- ii. Susan M., b. 1871; m. at Wayland, Mass., Dec. 20, 1900, Charles W. Rice, son of John W. and Martha A. (Gerry) Rice, b. at Sudbury and residing there.

101. MAJOR M.<sup>6</sup> (*Edward*,<sup>5</sup> *William*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Windham, Me.; married Sarah Green. She died at Portsmouth, N. H., Dec. 24, 1895, "aged 85 years, 11 months, 9 days." He went South before the time of the Rebellion; settled at Atlanta, Ga. Was an officer in the Confederate Army. He died January, 1905.

Children :

- i. Samuel G.,<sup>7</sup> b. about 1836; m. at Portsmouth, N. H., July 12, 1871, Fannie Rowe. He d. there July 18, 1885, "ae. 48 yrs., 8 mos."
- ii. George H., b. April 27, 1854; d. at Portsmouth, N. H., Dec. 2, 1888, "ae. 34 yrs., 7 mos., 5 days."
- iii. Willie, b. Jan., 1858; d. at Portsmouth, N. H., Sept. 8, 1866.

102. DAVID<sup>6</sup> (*Edward*,<sup>5</sup> *William*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Windham, Me.; married Lucinda Spiller. He was a merchant at Portland, Me.

103. ROBERT<sup>6</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Nov. 16, 1790; married there Oct. 15, 1816, Caroline, daughter of John and Catherine Leathem, born at London, England, March 7, 1796, died in Boston, Dec. 28, 1857.

He was graduated at Harvard College in 1811; began the practice of law at his native place but turned his attention to business. He removed to Boston about 1825. Was representative to the General Court in 1840; for 20 years president of the old Boston Bank; a trustee of the Mass. General Hospital about 30 years, part of the time president of the board.



He was a member of the N. E. Historic-Genealogical Society, and a fine obituary notice of him, with portrait, was presented in the "Register" vol. 22, page 285.

He died March 5, 1868.

Children :

- i. Robert,<sup>7</sup> bapt. Aug. 21, d. Aug. 23, 1817.
- ii. Mary Glover, bapt. April 17, 1826; m. in Boston, Dec. 29, 1859, Richard Lewis, son of James and Sarah Lewis, b. in England in 1820, residing in Boston.
- iii. Caroline Leatham, bapt. at same time as above; m. Samuel C. Thacher.
- iv. Susan Maria, bapt. Jan. 6, d. Jan. 7, 1827.
- v. Robert, b. Feb., 1829; became a merchant; d. unm. in Boston, Sept. 21, 1883.
151. vi. John, b. Jan. 25, 1831.
- vii. Henry Oxnard, b. in Boston, Oct. 20, 1834; d. Oct. 29, 1859.

104. JOHN<sup>6</sup> (*Robert,<sup>5</sup> Robert,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Henry,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Marblehead, Feb. 4, 1794; married July 19, 1818, Lydia, daughter of William and Rebecca (Chipman) Blackler, baptized Jan. 5, 1794.

He was a sea-captain. He died April 8, 1851. The widow died Nov. 9, 1874.

Children :

152. i. William Henry,<sup>7</sup> bapt. July 31, 1825.
- ii. John Glover, bapt. July 31, 1825; d. unm. at New Orleans, La., of yellow fever; recorded at Marblehead, Sept. 27, 1848.

105. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> (*Robert,<sup>5</sup> Robert,<sup>4</sup> Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> Henry,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), baptized Dec. 1, 1795; married Nov. 17, 1818, Rebecca, daughter of Capt. William and Mary (Reed) Hooper; she survived him and died Nov. 27, 1830.

He was a sea-captain. He died at sea March 9, 1828.

Children :

153. i. William Robert,<sup>7</sup> bapt. July 2, 1820, ae. 7 months.

- ii. Franklin Henry, bapt. July 7, 1822, ae. 4 months; d. in Boston, Oct. 10, 1847.
- iii. Nathaniel, bapt. April 23, 1826; d. March 29, 1830, ae. 4 yrs.

106. HENRY <sup>6</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert* <sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, July 3, 1802; married Dec. 29, 1830, Harriet, daughter of Hon. Nathaniel (No. 65) and Polly (Leech) Hooper, born Nov. 30, 1810, died July 10, 1881.

At 21 years of age he was a sea-captain, sailing in one of his father's ships to Russian ports; he followed the sea, in the foreign trade, many years. Was also a man of fine literary taste, a great reader; "a person of sterling integrity and great moral worth."

He died Sept. 14, 1880. The widow died July 10, 1881.

#### Children :

- i. Harriet,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 9, 1835; d. Dec. 30, 1859.
- ii. Eliza Brown, b. July 2, 1837; m. March 1, 1880, Jabez Hill, son of Joshua and Martha (Warren) Bradbury, b. at Biddeford, Me., May 29, 1830. Captain in 4th Missouri Cavalry in the War of the Rebellion. Resides at Auburn, Me.; is a jeweller.
- iii. Eunice Blackler, b. Jan. 14, 1840; d. July 5, 1873.
- iv. Benjamin Franklin, b. Oct. 12, 1842; d. Jan. 31, 1864.
- 160. v. Henry, b. Feb. 13, 1844.
- vi. William Hichborne, b. July 30, d. Aug. 30, 1845.
- vii. Mary Susan, b. Sept. 3, 1847; d. July 11, 1882.
- viii. Robert, b. June 14, 1853; d. Oct. 20, 1857.

107. NATHANIEL <sup>6</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert* <sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Sept. 30, 1806; married at Boston, Aug. 15, 1853, Martha Bryan, daughter of John and Martha Bryan (McKnight) Romney, of Alexandria, Va., born Jan. 15, 1825, died Feb. 28, 1897.

Mr. Hooper resided some time at Derry, N. H. He died at Boston, Sept. 3, 1859.

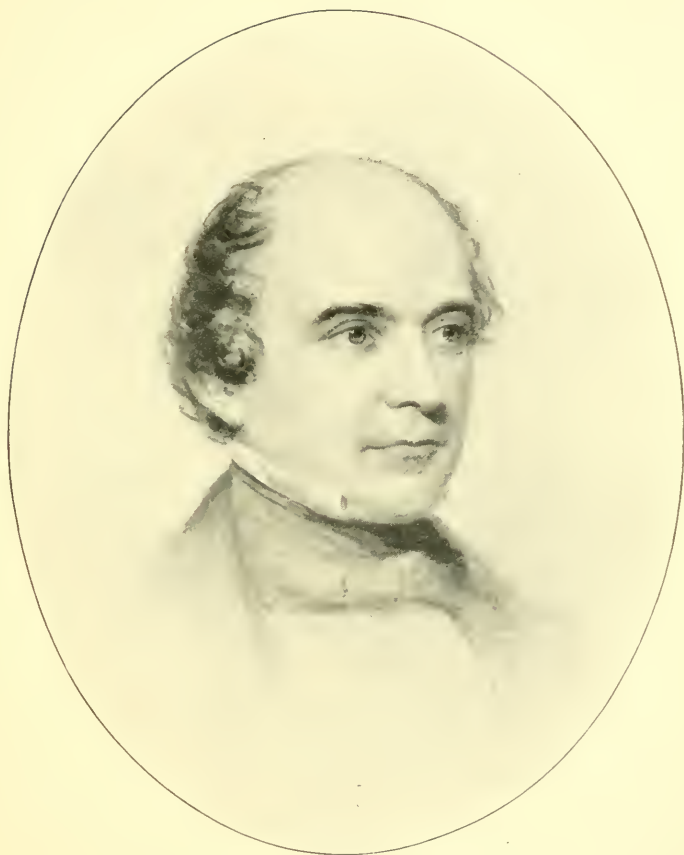
#### Children :

- i. Horace Nathaniel,<sup>7</sup> b. in Boston, March 19, 1854; gradu-

- ated from Harvard University in the class of 1876; took much interest in chemistry; died unm. Oct. 27, 1897.
- ii. Arthur, b. at Derry, N. H., Jan. 29, 1856; was of a delicate constitution and never entered into business; was fond of numismatics. He died at Newton Centre, April 30, 1894.
  - iii. Mary Glover, b. March 7, 1858; resides in Boston.

108. ROBERT CHAMBLETT <sup>6</sup> (*William*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert* <sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, April 8, 1805; married there first, July 7, 1829, his cousin Anna Maria Hooper, daughter of John and Eunice Hooper (see No. 67), who died in childbirth April 19, 1831. He married second, in Springfield, Dec. 10, 1846, Adeline Denny Ripley, born June 21, 1825, daughter of Col. (afterwards General) James Wolf Ripley, a distinguished officer of the Ordnance Department of the U. S. Army, in charge of the Springfield Arsenal some time, by his wife Sarah Denny, of Leicester.

Captain Robert Chamblett Hooper fitted for college at Phillips Academy, Andover, and entered the class of 1822 at Harvard, where he formed several lasting friendships, among them that with N. I. Bowditch, Esq., of Boston. He was only 13 when he entered, the youngest member of his class. At the close of the second year it was thought best for him to have a vacation and he went to sea in one of his father's vessels, the brig *Union*. He visited Gibraltar, Marseilles, Nice and other points, reaching home the following spring. Instead of resuming the college course he followed the marine line of education, and made voyage after voyage to West Indian, European and South American ports until he was qualified to sail as captain and "supercargo" — that is sailing-master and business manager of freights — in the brig *Walga* for Matanzas and a Russian port. He sailed Feb. 27, 1826, being not then 21 years of age! He made a quick and successful voyage, and a year later was entrusted with what was then considered a very large ship, the *Arbella*, of 400 tons! and had similar good fortune in her. He went on in that life many years. At length he



CAPTAIN ROBERT C. HOOPER



retired from the sea and established himself as a "merchant" in Boston; he owned, bought and sold ships and other craft; imported sugar and other foreign commodities; owned a share of Central Wharf, on which his store was situated, and the whole of Constitution Wharf. In 1845 he built a satisfactory home for himself and family at "Oakland," as he called it, in Dorchester; later resided in Boston. He was a very successful merchant and popular gentleman. He died Nov. 26, 1869. We are happy to give his portrait.

#### Children:

- i. Ada Ripley,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 17, 1847; m. April 7, 1869, Brigadier-General Charles Bradley Stoughton. He was son of Hon. Henry E. and Laura E. (Clark) Stoughton, and was born at Chester, Vt., Oct. 31, 1841. Grad. Norwich University, Vt., A. B., in 1861, hon. LL.D., 1884. Did service at the opening of the War of the Rebellion as drillmaster; was commissioned adjutant of the 4th Vermont Vol. Infantry, Aug. 4, 1861; major Feb. 25, 1862; lt. col. July 17, 1862; colonel Nov. 5, 1862. Did gallant service in the famous "Vermont Brigade" in the Sixth Army Corps. Lost his right eye from a wound July 10, 1863; was honorably discharged Feb. 2, 1864, and made brevet brigadier-general March 13, 1865, "for gallantry in the field." He studied law with his father at Bellows Falls, Vt., and practised at New Haven, Ct. He d. at Bellows Falls, Vt., Jan. 17, 1898. [Hist. Norw. Univ.]

#### Children:

1. Ada Hooper Stoughton, b. June 28, 1870; d. Nov. 27, 1891.
2. Laura Stoughton, b. July 11, 1872; m. Sept. 28, 1900, Roger Sherman White, 2d; res. New Haven, Ct.
3. Bradley Stoughton, b. Dec. 6, 1873; m. Jan. 4, 1899, Grace A. Van Everan.

#### Child:

- Philip Stoughton, b. Feb. 20, 1900.
4. Leila Roosevelt Stoughton, b. June 26, 1875.
5. Mildred Louise Stoughton, b. Oct. 20, 1876; m.

June 30, 1900, Benjamin I. Spock. Res.  
New Haven, Ct.

Children :

(1) Benjamin McLane Spock, b. May 2, 1903.

(2) Marjorie Spock, b. Sept. 8, 1905.

(3) Elizabeth Ripley Spock, b. April 8, 1907.

6. Isabel Ripley Stoughton, b. July 14, 1881.

162. ii. Robert Chamblett, b. April 23, 1849.

iii. Franklin Henry, b. Sept. 9, 1850. He was educated in the public schools of his native city and then in Switzerland and Germany; graduated at Harvard University in 1877; spent several years in medical study in Europe, devoting himself especially to throat clinics at Vienna. On his return in 1880 he was appointed assistant in the Throat Department of the Mass. Gen. Hospital. Was one year also district physician of the Boston Dispensary at the North End in Boston, taking the additional department of aurist part of the time. In 1883 he was appointed instructor in laryngology at Harvard Medical School and began experimental work in the Physiological Laboratory; he published important papers on various branches of his chosen specialty. Was chosen fellow of the Am. Laryng. Association in 1882. He was elected professor of laryngology at Dartmouth Medical School, and taught in that institution also; he took part in sections of his department at medical congresses in Copenhagen in 1884 and in Berlin in 1890. His summer clinics in Boston attracted much attention and praise. He had a large practice. He was the foremost in introducing into this country operations for the removal of adenoid growths from the pharynx and larynx, especially of children. He was a man of excellent social standing; member of the Somerset and other clubs; very highly regarded by the faculty and many friends. He died of cancer of the throat, Nov. 22, 1892.

163. iv. James Ripley, b. Jan. 28, 1854.

164. v. William, b. Nov. 9, 1855.

vi. Isabella Ripley, b. April 7, 1860.







HON. SAMUEL HOOPER, M. C.

109. NATHANIEL LEACH <sup>6</sup> (*Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, April 4, 1800; married Feb. 22, 1825, Hannah Glover, daughter of William and Elizabeth Blackler, born Jan. 7, 1799.

He was graduated from Harvard College in 1819; received the degree of A. M. from Yale University in 1821.

He died Jan. 28, 1831; the widow died Oct. 8, 1854.

Children :

- i. William Blackler,<sup>7</sup> b. Dec. 28, 1825; d. unm. of cholera, Aug. 13, 1849.
166. ii. Nathaniel Leach, b. Dec. 28, 1825 (twin).
- iii. Elizabeth Greenleaf, b. July 6, 1827; d. June 26, 1900.
- iv. Sarah Ingersoll (posthumous), b. Aug. 14, 1831; d. April 22, 1834.

110. JOHN HENRY <sup>6</sup> (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, baptized May 22, 1803; married Susan —.

He was a master mariner, residing at Marblehead. He died in September, 1854.

Child :

Eunice;<sup>7</sup> residence, Chicago, Ill.

111. SAMUEL <sup>6</sup> (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Feb. 3, 1808; married at Boston, June 14, 1832, Anne, daughter of William and Elizabeth Marston (Davis) Sturgis, born at Barnstable, Dec. 29, 1813. She survived her husband and died Aug. 28, 1884.

Mr. Hooper was educated in the public schools of Marblehead. He received the honorary degree of A. M. from Harvard in 1866. He applied himself to business in his young manhood and showed uncommon ability and energy. Removed to Boston and became in due time a partner in the shipping and importing house of Bryant and Sturgis. Was very successful all his life in the various departments of business into which he turned, whether banking, railroad investment or other matters. He

was a representative to the state legislature three terms and state senator in 1857. Was appointed to fill an unexpired term as member of the U. S. House of Representatives Dec. 2, 1861, and filled the position so acceptably that he was re-elected six times. He was long on the Committee of Ways and Means and chairman of the Committee on Banking and Currency. He displayed great sagacity in dealing with the financial burdens of the government in the midst of the Rebellion, and was a prominent mover and shaper of the system of National Banks.

He was the founder of the School of Mines at Harvard University, and showed interest in affairs of importance for the community.

He was a member of the N. E. Historic-Genealogical Society; was the author of a valuable treatise on The Currency. He was a man of great courtesy and benevolence.

He died at his residence at Washington, Feb. 14, 1875.

#### Children :

167. i. William Sturgis,<sup>7</sup> b. March 3, 1833.
- ii. Anne Maria, b. Dec. 10, 1835; m. in Boston, April 30, 1866, Thornton Kirkland Lothrop, Esq., a lawyer in Boston, son of Rev. Samuel K. and Mary L. Lothrop, b. at Dover, N. H., June 3, 1830. He fitted for college at the Boston Latin School; graduated at Harvard in 1849; studied law at Harvard Law School; was assistant U. S. District Attorney (under R. H. Dana, Esq.) during the Civil War.

#### Children :

1. Mary Buckminster Lothrop, b. July 15, 1867.
2. Amy Peabody Lothrop, b. March 28, 1869; m. Dec. 15, 1896, Dr. Algernon Coolidge, Jr.

#### Children :

- (1) Anne Coolidge, b. Nov. 4, 1897.
- (2) Algernon Coolidge, b. May 24, 1900.
- (3) Thornton Lothrop Coolidge, b. Oct. 11, 1906.
3. William Sturgis Hooper Lothrop, b. June 19, 1870; m. Oct. 15, 1891, Alice, dau. of Francis E. and Louisa (Crowninshield) Bacon; d. April 5, 1905.

## Children :

- (1) Samuel Kirkland Lothrop, b. July 6, 1892.
- (2) Sturgis Lothrop, b. Aug. 3, 1897.
- (3) Francis Bacon Lothrop, b. Aug. 3, 1898.
- 4. Thornton Kirkland Lothrop, b. Nov. 23, 1872.
- iii. Alice Sturgis, b. April 4, 1841; d. at Lenox, Sept. 23, 1879.

112. ROBERT WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Oct. 25, baptized Nov. 25, 1810; married Sept. 25, 1837, Ellen, daughter of William and Elizabeth Marston (Davis) Sturgis. She died at Boston, Nov. 4, 1848.

He was graduated from Harvard University in 1830, A. M.; studied in Paris; M. D. in 1836; fellow American Academy. He was a physician in Boston; died at Cambridge, April 13, 1885.

## Children :

- i. Ellen Sturgis,<sup>7</sup> b. July 19, 1838; m. at Beverly Farms, Oct. 3, 1868, Ephraim Whitman Gurney, son of Nathan and Sarah Gurney, a professor in Harvard University. He died at Pride's Crossing, Sept. 12, 1886; Mrs. Gurney d. in Boston, Nov. 19, 1887. No children.
- 168. ii. Edward William, b. at Boston, Dec. 14, 1839.
- iii. Marian, b. Sept. 13, 1843; m. at Beverly Farms, June 27, 1872, Henry Adams, historian, son of Charles Francis and Abigail Brown (Brooks) Adams, b. at Boston, Feb. 16, 1838. She d. at Washington, D. C., Dec. 6, 1885. No children.

113. NATHANIEL<sup>6</sup> (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Sept. 8, 1816; married first, Harriet Rose Wilson, born at Milford, N. H. He married second, at Boston, Feb. 5, 1867, Emma Lincoln, daughter of William and Sarah R. Bird, born at Boston in 1837, died May 21, 1868.

He died May 21, 1886.

## Children :

- i. Harriet Rose,<sup>7</sup> b. at Marblehead, June 11, 1846; m. March 30, 1869, Albert Gordon Bowles, banker, son of

- William and Frances G. Bowles, b. at Paris, France  
They reside at Tacoma, Wash.
169. ii. John Francis, b. May 3, 1855.  
iii. Jane Greene, b. Jan. 8, 1857; m. at Boston, April 6, 1895,  
Edward Gardner Gardner, son of Edward and Sophia  
H. Gardner, b. at New York City, resident at Boston.  
iv. Elizabeth Reed, b. Jan. 8, 1861; m. July 1, 1899, Cornelius  
Grinnell Betton, architect, son of Turbitt L. and Mary  
(Mauran) Betton, b. at Tallahassee, Fla.  
v. Arthur Wilson.  
vi. Samuel Hooper, b. July 1, 1868. Banking and investment  
business in Boston.

114. FRANCIS ALDWORTH<sup>6</sup> (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup>  
*Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Feb. 14, 1819; married  
Frances Ann Hastings. No children.  
He died March 1, 1877.

## SEVENTH GENERATION

115. JOHN GRIST<sup>7</sup> (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup>  
*Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, baptized July 29, 1770; married  
Dec. 27, 1792, Sarah (Sally) daughter of John and Mary  
Christie, born Dec. 11, 1770; she died of consumption May  
23, 1843.

He was a representative to the General Court in 1811 and  
1812. He died at Marblehead, Oct. 31, 1852.

### Children:

- i. John Grist,<sup>8</sup> b. March 23, 1793; d. on his passage home  
from Batavia in the ship *Elizabeth*; recorded Dec. 20,  
1817. He m. Sept. 10, 1816, Hannah G. Cowell, who  
survived him and d. Aug. 16, 1835, ae. 40 years.
- ii. Sarah, b. Sept. 3, 1795.
- iii. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 24, 1802; d. Aug. 28, 1824.
- iv. Mary, twin with Elizabeth, b. Sept. 24, 1802.
- v. Anna Martin, b. Aug. 10, 1806; d. unm. Sept. 22, 1883.

116. THOMAS<sup>7</sup> (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>),  
baptized at Marblehead, May 9, 1779; married first (intention

Dec. 24, 1803) Elizabeth Whitten. He married second, Jan. 6, 1805, Grace Hooper Allen (see No. 69); she died Aug. 12, 1810, aged 24 years, 7 months and 12 days. He married third, Dec. 23, 1811, Mrs. Sally Berry.

Thomas Hooper, aged 32 years, died in prison at Halifax of the smallpox, in the "war of 1812," so called; recorded at Marblehead Dec. 14 (or 20), 1814.

His estate was administered on by the widow in June, 1816.

#### Children :

- i. Thomas,<sup>8</sup> bapt. Dec. 22, 1805.
- ii. John, bapt. Oct. 11, 1807; d. young.
- iii. John T., b. Oct. 15, 1810; d. unm. Nov. 4, 1881.
- iv. Sally, bapt. Oct. 18, 1812.

117. SAMUEL<sup>7</sup> (*Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Feb. 2, 1822; married Feb. 27, 1845, Miriam Coombs, daughter of James and Martha Mason, born 1825, baptized Dec. 2, 1827, "aged 2 years."

When a boy he went to sea. One of his early voyages was taken in the brig *Pilgrim*, around Cape Horn to California in company with Richard H. Dana, so widely known through the book "Two Years Before the Mast." He advanced till he became an officer of a ship and sailed far and wide. Later he engaged in the fishing business at or near Marblehead. He removed to Swampscott, and there he died Aug. 18, 1884.

The widow died in 1898.

#### Children :

170. i. Samuel,<sup>8</sup> b. Aug. 6, 1848.
- ii. Miriam, b. Sept. 20, 1851; m. April 24, 1872, Oliver Ramsdell Furbish, son of Noah L. and Elizabeth G. Furbish, b. in 1850.
- iii. Henrietta, b. Aug. 27, 1854; d. May 27, 1855.
- iv. James Mason, b. Aug. 17, 1857; d. April 25, 1868.
171. v. Joseph, b. Nov. 29, 1859.

118. SAMUEL<sup>7</sup> (*Benjamin Trevett*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Jan. 25, 1829;



married Sept. 12, 1850, Emma R., daughter of Stephen and Hannah Chapman, born in 1830. She survived her husband and died Jan. 10, 1889. He died Nov. 30, 1865.

Children :

- i. Emma Elizabeth,<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 15, 1851; d. Dec. 10, 1868.
- ii. Anna Maria, b. May 9, 1854; d. Oct. 31, 1869.
- iii. Harriet (Hattie), b. July 27, 1860; m. Oct. 3, 1878, Theodore P. Day, ae. 22, son of Benjamin and Hannah (Kitchen) Day.
- iv. Samuel, b. July 31, 1863; d. Dec. 24, 1864.

119. WILLIAM LE CRAW<sup>7</sup> (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Nov. 18, 1804; married Feb. 2, 1832, Mary Cloutman, daughter of Joseph and Ruth Bowden, baptized March 22, 1807.

He was a fisherman; was drowned off the Grand Banks from the schooner *Zela* Sept. 19, 1846. His widow died Aug. 10, 1881.

Children :

173. i. William Le Craw,<sup>8</sup> b. May 12, 1833.
- ii. Mary Ellen, b. Sept. 21, 1835; m. May 17, 1855, William H. Powers.
- iii. Abigail (Abbie), b. May 11, 1838; m. Sept. 18, 1872, George W. Shepard, Jr., who was born Dec. 1, 1835; she died March 20, 1876.
- iv. Ruth Ann, b. Oct. 11, 1840; m. July 11, 1882, George W. Shepard, Jr. Residence, Marblehead.
174. v. Joseph Bowden, b. Oct. 1, 1843.

120. EBENEZER LE CRAW<sup>7</sup> (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, baptized July 31, 1813; married June 22, 1845, Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Russell, aged 27 years.

He was a master mariner; after sailing successfully a good number of years he retired from the sea; bought a farm at Boxford and made his home there. He made his will Dec.

22, 1893, leaving his estate to his living children and the issue of those who had deceased.

Children :

- 175. i. John Lee,<sup>8</sup> b. June 24, 1846.
- 176. ii. Ebenezer Leavitt, b. Nov. 23, 1847.
- iii. Sarah E., b. at Boxford, April 20, 1852.
- iv. Caroline, b. March 23, 1856; d. May 22, 1881.
- 177. v. Joseph Russell, b. 1857.
- vi. Edgar.

121. KNOTT LEE<sup>7</sup> (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, May, 1816; married Feb. 14, 1839, Tabitha B. Stone; she died Dec. 22, 1905.

He was a mariner and merchant. He died March 14, 1864.

Children :

- i. Sarah,<sup>8</sup> b. 1842; m. Jan. 30, 1864, Philip L. Humphrey.
- ii. Abigail, b. Sept. 10, 1843.
- iii. Mary E., b. 1846; m. May 14, 1867, Edward T. Humphrey.
- iv. Knott H., b. Dec. 5, 1847; d. unm. Aug. 14, 1868.
- 178. v. John Joseph, b. March 7, 1850.
- vi. Hannah Maria, b. 1851; m. July 2, 1874, George H. Skerry, Jr.
- vii. William F., b. Oct. 13, 1852.
- viii. Henry B., b. May 17, 1857.

125. JOHN PEDRICK<sup>7</sup> (*Joseph Abbot*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Oct. 28, 1812; married June 17, 1833, Lydia, daughter of Joseph and Mary Roundy, born June 10, 1816; died Jan. 23, 1889.

He engaged in the fishing business for some years; afterward was a shoe manufacturer at his native town. He died Jan. 23, 1892.

Children :

- i. John Pedrick,<sup>8</sup> b. Oct. 17, 1835; d. Aug. 10, 1853.
- ii. Sarah Lydia, b. Nov. 5, 1837; m. Jan. 13, 1859, Edward H. Dixey, Jr.

- iii. Mary Elizabeth, b. 1839; m. Nov. 6, 1859, Richard Humphrey, Jr.
- iv. Joseph, d. in infancy.
- v. Joseph, b. June 2, 1842.
- 179. vi. William Micklefield, bapt. June 2, 1843.
- vii. John, b. Nov. 20, 1845.
- 180. viii. George, 2d, b. Jan. 19, 1848.
- 181. ix. Frank, b. March 8, 1851.
- x. Nathaniel, b. Oct. 2, 1853; d. 1865.
- xi. Carrie, b. May 19, 1857; m. (1) Sept. 24, 1884, Stephen Leander Hyde; he d. Aug. 26, 1891. She m. (2) Oct. 10, 1905, George Gwinn Hathaway, baker. They reside at Marblehead.
- xii. Annie, b. Oct. 2, 1859; d. Jan. 29, 1862.

126. JAMES DENNISON <sup>7</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>6</sup> *Robert*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Gloucester in April, 1810; married June 9, 1839, Sarah C. Hill, of Maine.

He was a blacksmith; resided in the village of Rockport.

He died June 26, 1886.

#### Children :

- i. Lydia J.,<sup>8</sup> b. 1840; m. June 14, 1859, Oliver D. Griffin, mariner, ae. 29, son of Caleb and Hannah Griffin.
- ii. Rhoda A. D., b. April 27, 1843; m. Nov. 24, 1859, Ozias Lowe, mariner, ae. 22, son of Nathaniel and Martha Lowe.
- iii. A son, b. Dec. 30, 1850; d. July 28, 1851.
- iv. James, b. Feb. 24, 1854.

127. ROBERT <sup>7</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>6</sup> *Robert*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Gloucester, Jan. 31, 1813; married Jan. 17, 1837, Susan Peaceful, daughter of William and Susan (Grimes) Goday, born Feb. 22, 1815; she died Sept. 6, 1907, at the age of 92.

He was a carpenter at Rockport. He died Jan. 31, 1887.

#### Children :

- 182. i. George Robert,<sup>8</sup> b. Oct. 16, 1837.
- ii. Sarah Elizabeth, b. Nov. 11, 1839; m. May 11, 1863,

Eben Riggs, mariner, ae. 34, son of Joshua and Tamazine Riggs. Res. Rockport.

- 183. iii. Dennison, b. Dec. 18, 1841.
- iv. William, b. Nov. 12, 1843; d. 1850.
- v. Susan Eliza, b. Oct. 20, 1848; d. Aug. 30, 1849.
- vi. Wilbur, b. July 4, 1850; d. young.
- 184. vii. Wilbur, b. Jan. 13, 1853.
- viii. Susan Judson, b. June 13, 1853; m. Jan. 1, 1882, David D. Roberts, b. at Vinalhaven, Me., in 1847. Res. Pigeon Cove, Rockport.
- ix. Rufus, b. March 8, 1855.
- 185. x. Forrest, b. April 7, 1857.
- xi. Geneva, b. Sept. 10, 1859; m. March 1, 1881, Dana, son of John and Eliza R. (Nash) Brooks. Res. Worcester.

128. JOHN<sup>7</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>6</sup> *Robert*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Gloucester, March 12, 1822; married first, July 7, 1847, Margaret, daughter of Amos and Sally Tarr, born in 1822; she died in April, 1851. He married second, Feb. 20, 1851, Eliza, daughter of Phinchas and Sally (Hooper) Roberts, born at Ipswich, Aug. 11, 1830; she died May 3, 1901.

He engaged in the lumber business at Rockport. He died July 10, 1893.

#### Children:

- i. Elizabeth,<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 16, 1848; m. April 18, 1868, Allen Rogers Nickerson, mariner, born at Orlington, Me., April 22, 1842, son of Nehemiah and Hannah (Mitchell) Nickerson. He died at sea, April 22, 1877.

#### Children:

- 1. Annie Lizzie Nickerson, b. Jan. 23, 1869.
- 2. John Hooper Nickerson, b. Oct. 17, 1871; d. April 12, 1876.
- 3. Harry Rogers Nickerson, b. March 12, 1873; d. May 28, 1877.
- 4. Louis Nehemiah Nickerson, b. July 11, 1875; d. May 28, 1877.
- 186. ii. John, b. Dec. 3, 1849.
- iii. Ann Eliza, b. Oct. 17, 1856; d. Dec. 25, 1861.
- 187. iv. Charles Thomas, b. Oct. 23, 1859.

v. Evetta, b. April 23, d. Oct. 4, 1861.

188. vi. Alton Sherman, b. Dec. 30, 1865.

129. WILLIAM WOOART<sup>7</sup> (*Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Greenfield*,<sup>3</sup> *Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Newburyport, Mass., June 3, 1812; married at St. John's Church, New York City, Oct. 5, 1847, Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. William and Jane Tongrelon Chandler (Dayton) Berrian.

He was educated at Newburyport Academy; was an engraver and designer; held a position in the Bank of New York, afterward in the office of Trinity Church corporation. Was a vestryman of the Church of the Redeemer, Brooklyn, many years. He was a skilful amateur artist. He died at Port Chester, N. Y., Nov. 10, 1887.

Children :

189. i. William Berrian,<sup>8</sup> b. Oct. 2, 1848.

190. ii. Joseph, b. Sept. 16, 1851.

iii. Henry Exeter, b. Dec. 2, 1853; d. unm. Sept. 2, 1876.

191. iv. Samuel Berrian, b. Oct. 22, 1856.

133. THOMAS T.<sup>7</sup> (*Greenfield*,<sup>6</sup> *Greenfield*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Greenfield*,<sup>3</sup> *Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Salem, Dec. 26, 1811; married at Danvers, Lavinia Deming Proctor.

He resided at Danvers.

Children :

i. Thomas Proctor,<sup>8</sup> b. Nov. 28, 1840.

ii. George Greenfield, b. Jan. 28, 1843.

134. STEPHEN G.<sup>7</sup> (*Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Greenfield*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Greenfield*,<sup>3</sup> *Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Cambridge in 1826; married first, Lucy Jane Wright, born in October, 1824, died at Lynn, Dec. 9, 1862. He married second, Sept. 16, 1866, at Salem, Annie P. Langmaid, daughter of William and Mary Voller, ae. 44; she died March 10, 1887. He married third, at Beverly, March 26, 1891, Mary H. (Hersey) Burke, born at Yarmouth, N. S., her second marriage. He married fourth, Dec. 17, 1896,

Louisa E. Lefavour, daughter of Robert and Phebe (Nichols) Teague (her second marriage).

Children :

- i. Susan Proctor,<sup>8</sup> b. at Danvers, June 30, 1851; m. at Salem, March 25, 1873, Charles F. Allis, son of John H. and Abigail (Spencer) Allis, b. in 1851.
190. ii. Francis Henry, b. at South Danvers, Aug. 24, 1857.
191. iii. William Albert, b. at Lynn, May 7, 1861.
192. iv. George Wright.

135. EBENEZER BUTMAN<sup>7</sup> (*Stephen,<sup>6</sup> Greenfield,<sup>5</sup> Robert,<sup>4</sup> Greenfield,<sup>3</sup> Robert,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Cambridge, May 1, 1830; married at Danvers, May 30, 1852, Sarah Augusta, daughter of Jesse and Susan (Pratt) Hart, born in Boston, July 26, 1831. He learned the trade of a currier; was afterward a gardener; resided at South Danvers.

He died Oct. 30, 1856. The widow died Oct. 27, 1858.

Children :

193. i. Eben Augustus,<sup>8</sup> b. Nov. 21, 1852.
194. ii. Charles Henry, b. June 23, 1855.

135 a. THOMAS CLARK<sup>7</sup> (*Robert,<sup>6</sup> Robert,<sup>5</sup> Robert,<sup>4</sup> Robert,<sup>3</sup> Henry,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Portland, Me., Feb. 14, 1850; married April 6, 1875, Mary Elizabeth, daughter of Benjamin and Emily (Martin) Perkins, born May 25, 1855.

Mr. Hooper has been for many years messenger of the Supreme Judicial Court at Portland and librarian of the law library. Resides in Portland.

Children :

- i. Florence Cole,<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 2, 1876.
- ii. Mabel Perkins, b. May 22, 1878; m. Jan. 27, 1904, Bernette Faulkner Kennedy, of Portland, who was b. Dec. 2, 1878.

Child:

Florence Isabel Kennedy, b. Nov. 18, 1904.

- iii. Susie Clark, b. Aug. 3, 1881; d. Dec. 28, 1884.

- iv. Joseph Symonds, b. Nov. 30, 1884.
- v. Charlotte Thomas, b. Dec. 3, 1892.
- vi. Carl Clark, b. Dec. 4, 1897.

136. CHARLES EDWARD <sup>7</sup> (*Charles O.*,<sup>6</sup> *Amos M.*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Medford, April 27, 1867; married Nov. 26, 1896, Mabel Emma, daughter of Freeman and Ella V. (Bowden) Collins, born Dec. 13, 1872, at Orrington, Me.

He is an architect, artist, and illustrator of books and periodicals. Resides in New York City.

137. HENRY AMOS <sup>7</sup> (*Charles O.*,<sup>6</sup> *Amos M.*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Medford, June 8, 1875; married at Revere, March 30, 1898, Ina Adell, daughter of Warren and Ada A. (Benton) Garfield, born in Boston in 1875.

He was a photographer at Somerville, also a cabinet-maker. He died at Bridgeport, Conn., Oct. 2, 1907.

139. WILLIAM D.<sup>7</sup> (*Edmund B.*,<sup>6</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> *William*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Barre, Oct. 12, 1867; married at Bedford, Jan. 1, 1890, Adah, daughter of Thomas and Amelia (Raistrick) Ingham, born at Plymouth, England, in 1869.

He learned the business of powder making and has been with the American Powder Co. at Maynard.

#### Children :

- i. Edmund William,<sup>8</sup> b. Aug. 21, 1891.
- ii. Raymond Ernest, b. April 3, 1897.

140. GEORGE BUTLER <sup>7</sup> (*Edmund B.*,<sup>6</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> *William*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Sudbury, Aug. 5, 1869; married at Bedford, Oct. 15, 1891, Ida E., daughter of William Priest, of Concord born in 1872.

#### Child :

Wilford Priest,<sup>8</sup> b. at Acton, Dec. 26, 1895.



143. CHARLES F.<sup>7</sup> (*Charles F.*,<sup>6</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> *William*,<sup>4</sup> *Robert*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at South Windham, Me., in 1857; married first, Mary A. Proctor. He married second, at Northampton, Mass., April 5, 1890, Lenora, daughter of Elijah and Annie (Bent) Hammond, born at Manchester, N. H., 1865.

Children :

- i. Leon Haslam,<sup>8</sup> b. at Ayer, March 22, 1883.
- ii. Ralph W., b. Feb. 2, 1885.

151. JOHN<sup>7</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>6</sup> *Robert*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born Jan. 25, 1831; married at Weston by Rev. Joseph Field, D.D., father of the bride, to Caroline Isabel Field, born Oct. 23, 1829; she died at New York City, Feb. 15, 1856.

He was a member of the firm of Lyman, Brintnall & Hooper in New York City. Resided some time in Boston. Was a member of the Historic-Genealogical Society. He died at Boston, Feb. 7, 1866, and was buried at Weston as his wife had been.

152. WILLIAM HENRY<sup>7</sup> (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, baptized July 31, 1826; married Oct. 21, 1846, Maria Theresa, daughter of Richard and Sally Girdler, of Boston, born in 1823; she died a widow, April 7, 1885.

He was a merchant at Marblehead.

Children :

- i. William Henry,<sup>8</sup> bapt. Nov. 4, 1849.
- ii. John Glover, b. Nov. 4, 1849.
- iii. Harry, living at Alameda, Cal., in 1902.
- iv. Maria Theresa, b. Feb. 5, 1853; d. at Medford, Nov. 15, 1870.

159. WILLIAM ROBERT<sup>7</sup> (*William*,<sup>6</sup> *Robert*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, baptized July 2, 1820; married first, July 8, 1846, at Haverhill, N. H., Martha,

daughter of John and Lois (Leverett) Nelson, born March 26, 1823, died March 25, 1849. He married second, June 5, 1851, Martha Nelson, sister of the above, born Jan. 3, 1832, died Dec. 6, 1905.

Mr. Hooper was educated at Harvard and entered the legal profession. Having journalistic ability and tastes he became editor of the *Worcester Spy* in addition to other cares.

He resided at Worcester some years; then accepted a position in U. S. government civil service and made his home at Washington, D. C. There he died Feb. 21, 1891.

#### Children :

- i. William Robert,<sup>8</sup> b. at Worcester, Feb. 23, 1849; Harvard University, 1871; became a clergyman of the Protestant Episcopal church; died at Washington, D. C., July 6, 1884.
- ii. Martha Nelson, b. July 2, 1853.
- iii. Frances, b. Dec. 8, 1855; m. July 10, 1888, Rev. Jerome D. Davis, D. D., missionary of Congregational Board at Kyoto, Japan, since 1871.

#### Children :

1. Louis Leverett Davis, b. at Kyoto, June 15, 1889.
2. J. Dwight Davis, b. Dec. 2, 1891.
- iv. Francis Henry, b. Sept. 9, 1856; d. June 8, 1858.
- v. Leverett Nelson, b. Sept. 20, 1857; d. June 14, 1872.
- vi. Horace Everett, b. Dec. 8, 1859; publisher, New York and London; residence, London since 1897.
195. vii. Franklin Henry, b. Jan. 28, 1862.
- viii. Louis Leverett, b. at Worcester, May 19, 1867; he was graduated from Harvard University, A. B. 1889, A. M. 1898. Is head master of the Washington School for Boys, at Washington, D. C.

160. HENRY <sup>7</sup> (*Henry*,<sup>6</sup> *Robert*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Feb. 13, 1844; married first, Jan. 8, 1876, Mrs. Ethel Eugenie (Plato) Von Arsdale; she died October, 1883. He married second, June 30, 1885, Alice Lincoln, daughter of Isaac Newton and Harriet A. (Dorrance) Arnold.

Mr. Arnold represented Chicago in the U. S. House of Representatives during the Civil War; was a friend of President Lincoln and wrote an interesting life of the President. Was prominent in municipal affairs in Chicago, in Lincoln Park Board and the School Board, etc.

Henry Hooper, Jr., was graduated from Harvard University, A. B. in 1865; M. D. in 1869; A. M. in 1871; went to Chicago in season to be burned out in the great fire of 1871. Entered into medical practice. Was one of the founders, in 1885, of the Chicago Polyclinic, a post-graduate medical school; professor of obstetrics from 1890 and treasurer of the Hospital Association connected with it since 1885. They have recently erected a fire-proof hospital at a cost of \$200,000, Dr. Hooper being chairman of the Building Committee.

Children :

- i. Harriet,<sup>8</sup> b. July 30, 1877; d. Jan. 4, 1878.
- ii. Ethel Eugenie, b. Sept. 13, 1878; grad. Bryn Mawr College.
- iii. Henry, b. Nov. 17, 1887; student at Harvard University (1907).

162. ROBERT CHAMBLETT<sup>7</sup> (*Robert Chamblett*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Dorchester, April 23, 1849; married at Easton, June 7, 1887, Helen Angier, daughter of Hon. Frederic Lothrop Ames and Mrs. Rebecca Caroline (Blair) Ames, born at Easton, July 28, 1862, died in Boston, January 13, 1907.

He resides in Boston.

Child :

Helen,<sup>8</sup> b. in Boston, March 5, 1891.

163. JAMES RIPLEY<sup>7</sup> (*Robert Chamblett*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Boston, Jan. 28, 1854; married at Roxbury, Jan. 28, 1875, Gertrude Fellowes, daughter of George Foster and Susan Lucy (Fellowes) Williams, born at Roxbury, July 15, 1855.

He attended Mr. Miles' Military School at Brattleboro, Vt.,

Mr. Seligs' school at Vevey, Switzerland, and Mr. Joshua Kendall's school at Cambridge, Mass. He turned his attention to mercantile affairs and banking. Is at present (1907) actuary of the New England Trust Company of Boston.

Children :

- i. Ethel Gertrude,<sup>8</sup> b. at Dorchester, Jan. 17, 1878; m. in Boston, Nov. 17, 1897, Henry Sturgis Grew, 2d, son of Edward Sturgis and Annie (Clark) Grew, b. Nov. 1, 1875.

Children :

1. Agnes Hoppin Grew, b. Nov. 13, 1898.
2. Henry Sturgis Grew, 3d, b. March 31, 1901.
3. James Hooper Grew, b. Dec. 16, 1906.
- ii. Adeline Denny, b. in Longwood, June 29, 1879.
- iii. James Ripley, Jr., b. in Longwood, Oct. 20, 1882; fitted for college at the Groton school; grad. Harvard Univ. in 1906; went abroad for a time; entered the employ of Farnsworth, Thayer and Stevenson, wool merchants, Boston.
- iv. Roger Fellowes, b. in Boston, Oct. 4, 1888.
- v. Gertrude, b. in Boston, Jan. 11, 1904.

164. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> (*Robert Chamblett*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born in Boston Nov. 9, 1855; married first, Louise, daughter of Henry E. and Laura E. (Clark) Stoughton, born at Chester, Vt., Feb. 22, 1852. She died at Lawrence, Feb. 13, 1886. He married second, April 17, 1895, Alice Forbes, daughter of Charles E. and Edith (Forbes) Perkins, born at Burlington, Ia.

He was graduated at Harvard University in 1880. Held important positions with the Amoskeag, Pacific, and other cotton manufacturing corporations; was for a time auditor of the Calumet and Hecla Mining Company. In 1898 he was chosen treasurer of the Boston Elevated Railway; resides at Manchester.

166. NATHANIEL LEACH<sup>7</sup> (*Nathaniel L.*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Dec.

28, 1825; married in Boston, May 11, 1859, Abby, daughter of Rev. Dr. Chandler Robbins and Mrs. Mary Eliza (Frothingham) Robbins, born July 5, 1838, died May 10, 1908.

He was graduated from Harvard College in 1846; received the degree of A. M.; studied law at Harvard Law School and received the degree of LL. B. and then spent a year or two abroad in travel and study. He opened a school for young ladies in Boston which he carried on successfully some years. Afterward he gave courses of lectures upon English literature, especially English poets, to a large circle of former pupils and others. He died Aug. 11, 1900. Mrs. Hooper resides in Boston.

Children :

- i. Hannah Glover,<sup>8</sup> b. May 13, 1860; d. April 15, 1891.
- ii. Mary Frothingham, b. June 11, 1867.

167. WILLIAM STURGIS <sup>7</sup> (*Samuel*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Boston, March 3, 1833; married there Oct. 6, 1857, Alice, daughter of Jonathan and Isabella (Wyman) Mason, born in Boston in June, 1838.

He was graduated from Harvard University in 1852. Was a merchant in Boston. He was an aid on the staff of Gen. Banks in 1862 in the Department of the Gulf, and died in the service, Sept. 24, 1863. The widow married second, Oct. 17, 1866, Hon. Charles Sumner, distinguished member of the U. S. Senate, one of the most eminent statesmen of his day. She resides in London (1908).

Child of William Sturgis and Alice (Mason) Hooper :

Isabella Wyman,<sup>8</sup> b. in Boston, Jan. 7, 1859; m. October, 1879, Mr. Edward Balfour; resides at Balbirnie, Markinch, Scotland.

Children :

1. Alice Georgina Balfour, b. Aug., 1880.
2. Robert Frederick Balfour, b. March, 1883.
3. Edward William Balfour, b. Dec., 1884.
4. Eva Catherine Balfour, b. Sept., 1888.
5. John Balfour, b. April, 1896.

168. EDWARD WILLIAM <sup>7</sup> (*Robert William*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Boston, Dec. 14, 1839; married there July 6, 1864, Fanny Hudson, daughter of Nathaniel Gates and Harriet Louisa (Fisher) Chapin, of Brookline, born at Boston, Sept. 27, 1844. She died in Cambridge, Feb. 25, 1881.

He was graduated at Harvard University in 1859; Harvard Law School 1861; honorary LL.D., 1899. He was Captain and A. D. C. U. S. Vols. on the staff of Brig. Gen. Saxton from June 17, 1862, till May 19, 1865. He was elected steward of Harvard and afterward treasurer; filled his positions with great credit and was chosen a member of the Board of Overseers, and was a valuable force in the affairs of the institution. He died June 25, 1901.

#### Children:

- i. Ellen Sturgis,<sup>8</sup> b. at Brookline, Nov. 12, 1872.
- ii. Louisa Chapin, b. at Cambridge, May 4, 1874.
- iii. Mabel, b. at Cambridge, June 26, 1875; m. Sept. 8, 1898, John Louis Bancel La Farge, son of John and Margaret Mason (Perry) La Farge, of New York City, b. at Newport, R. I., Sept. 23, 1865.

#### Children:

1. Louis Bancel La Farge, b. May 17, 1900.
2. Edward Hooper La Farge, b. June 6, 1901.
3. Henry Adams La Farge, b. May 27, 1902.
4. Thomas Sergeant Auguste Mathilde La Farge, b. in Paris, Sept. 5, 1904.
- iv. Fanny, b. at Beverly Farms, Aug. 7, 1877; m. at Boston, April 26, 1904, Greeley Stevenson Curtis, son of Greeley Stevenson and Harriot (Appleton) Curtis, b. at Boston Jan. 19, 1871.

#### Children:

1. Greeley Stevenson Curtis, Jr., b. Oct. 30, 1905.
2. Fanny Curtis, b. at New York, Jan. 11, 1908.
- v. Mary, b. at Cambridge, March 25, 1879; m. at Beverly Farms, Aug. 4, 1906, Roger Sherman Warner, son of Joseph Bangs and Margaret (Storer) Warner, b. Aug. 7, 1877.



Child :

Roger Sherman Warner, Jr., b. at Boston, June 12, 1907.

169. JOHN FRANCIS <sup>7</sup> (*Nathaniel*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Boston, May 3, 1855; married at Boston, July 17, 1879, Marie Allan, daughter of William and Frances Maria (Allan) Thomas, born Jan. 3, 1859.

He was educated in boarding schools in Switzerland, France and England. Engaged in the real estate business in Boston, resides at Milton.

Child :

Nathalie,<sup>8</sup> b. in Boston April 22, 1880; m. June, 19, 1907, Francis Johonnot Oliver Alsop, son of Joseph Wright and Elizabeth (Beach) Alsop, b. at Middletown, Conn., May 6, 1881. He was educated at Groton Academy and Yale University. Is a cotton broker in Boston, residing at Milton.

## EIGHTH GENERATION

170. SAMUEL <sup>8</sup> (*Samuel*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Aug. 6, 1848; married at Swampscott, April 28, 1875, Estella Frances, daughter of Christopher C. and Hannah (Rand) Kimball, born at Lynn, July 17, 1858.

Mr. Hooper was engaged in the wholesale and retail fish business some years. Resides at Swampscott.

Children :

225. i. James Mason,<sup>9</sup> b. Oct. 11, 1875.
- ii. Joseph, 2d, b. Dec. 28, 1876; d. Oct. 15, 1877.
226. iii. Harry Johnson, b. July 28, 1879.
- iv. Florence Maud, b. Dec. 1, 1880; m. April 4, 1899, Alfred W., son of Joseph S. and Anna V. (Winchester) Readmon.
227. v. Samuel, b. May 7, 1885.
- vi. Clifton, b. March 4, 1892.



vii. Ralph Eugene, b. Oct. 25, 1893.

viii. Alexander Green, b. Oct. 25, 1893.

172. JOSEPH<sup>8</sup> (*Samuel*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Nov. 29, 1859; married at Swampscott, Oct. 21, 1883, Rebecca E., daughter of Sears and Emeline Rodgers, born at Orleans, Feb. 3, 1861.

He is associated with his brother-in-law, Oliver T. Furbish, in the grocery business at Glenmere, Lynn.

Children :

i. Bertrand,<sup>8</sup> b. March 10, 1890.

ii. Dorothy, b. July 16, 1902.

174. WILLIAM LE CRAW<sup>8</sup> (*William L.*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, May, 1833, baptized Nov. 3, 1833; married Sept. 15, 1859, Deborah, daughter of John and Elizabeth Girdler, born Feb. 10, 1834, died Nov. 29, 1907.

He resides at Marblehead. Was in the shoe business many years; is now retired.

Children :

i. John Girdler,<sup>9</sup> b. May 16, 1862; d. Oct. 6, 1865.

228. ii. William Le Craw, b. Oct. 9, 1866.

iii. Ellen Bowden, b. Jan. 17, 1870; m. April 25, 1895, Frank Edward Conley, a merchant at Marblehead.  
Child:

William Hooper Conley, b. Oct. 11, 1899.

229. iv. Lewis Bowden, b. Aug. 9, 1876.

174. JOSEPH BOWDEN<sup>8</sup> (*William L.*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Oct. 1, 1843; married May 11, 1871, Mary L., daughter of Henry A. and Mary A. Ballard.

He is a shoe-cutter. Resides at Marblehead.

175. JOHN LEE<sup>8</sup> (*Ebenezer L.*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, June 24, 1846; married at Danvers, Nov. 24, 1875, Christina, daughter of

John and Margaret (Chisholm) Fraser, born at Antigonish, N. S., Feb. 28, 1855; she died in Lynn, Feb. 13, 1892.

He removed to Prairie Bluff, Ala.; died there Aug. 17, 1879.

Children :

- i. Mabel,<sup>9</sup> b. at Prairie Bluff, Ala., Oct. 22, 1876.
- ii. John Eben, b. at Boxford, Mass., Feb. 9, 1879.

176. EBENEZER LEAVITT<sup>8</sup> (*Ebenezer L.*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Nov. 23, 1847; married at Topsfield, Feb. 24, 1880, Addie Carrie, daughter of John and Sarah (Phillips) Smith, born at Topsfield, April 4, 1855.

Resides at Marblehead; is a farmer.

177. JOSEPH RUSSELL<sup>8</sup> (*Ebenezer L.*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Boxford, 1857; married at Cohasset, April 26, 1893, Ida Davis, daughter of Daniel and Eunice Furbush (her second marriage).

Residence, Danvers.

178. JOHN JOSEPH<sup>8</sup> (*Knott L.*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead March 7, 1850; married April 5, 1880, Hannah, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Catherwood) Stacey, ae. 21.

Children :

- i. Mary Stacey,<sup>9</sup> b. July 17, 1880.
- ii. Hannah M., b. Feb. 26, 1883.

179. WILLIAM MICKLEFIELD<sup>8</sup> (*John P.*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph A.*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, baptized June 2, 1843; married Abbie H. —.

Child :

230. William Micklefield, Jr.

180. GEORGE<sup>8</sup> (*John P.*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph A.*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Jan. 19, 1848; married

first, May 13, 1869, Sarah R., daughter of William O. and Isabella (Hart) Doliber, born in 1849; she died May 6, 1881. He married second, Sept. 15, 1881, Elizabeth T., daughter of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Sinclair) Dinsmore.

He was called "George Hooper, Second." Was educated in the public schools. Entered into the manufacture of all kinds of footwear, and continued some thirty years in the business. He was a man of public spirit; a member of several fraternal orders.

He died Feb. 2, 1896.

Children :

- i. John Pedrick,<sup>9</sup> b. Feb. 22, 1870; drowned July 5, 1878.
- ii. Bertha Augusta, b. March 19, d. Oct. 3, 1872.
- iii. Sarah Augusta, b. May 10, 1876; m. June 21, 1894, Herbert, son of William and Nancy J. (Campbell) Vickery.

181. FRANK<sup>8</sup> (*John P.*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph A.*,<sup>6</sup> *John*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, March 8, 1851; married Feb. 22, 1872, Mary J., daughter of John and Mary B. (Campbell) Martin.

Children :

- i. Jennie Lunt,<sup>9</sup> b. Aug. 14, 1872; m. Sept. 27, 1894, Eben N. Leavitt, son of Andrew and Sarah (Shepard) Leavitt, b. 1841.
- ii. John P., b. July 7, 1883; d. Jan. 31, 1888.
- iii. Frank M., b. Nov. 25, 1889.

182. GEORGE ROBERT<sup>8</sup> (*Robert*,<sup>7</sup> *Robert*,<sup>6</sup> *Robert*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Gloucester, Oct. 16, 1837; married at Boston, May 7, 1865, Mary Wilson, daughter of John and Rebecca (Lyman) Barker, born at Sudbury in 1836.

He died at Somerville, May 4, 1889.

Children :

231. i. George William,<sup>9</sup> b. Aug. 23, 1866.
- ii. Clarence R., b. Feb. 5, 1868.

183. DENNISON<sup>8</sup> (*Robert,<sup>7</sup> Robert,<sup>6</sup> Robert,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Gloucester, Dec. 18, 1841; married at Gloucester, Dec. 9, 1866, Emily Augusta, daughter of Abraham and Judith A. Hodgkins, born in 1838.

Children :

232. i. Everett Dennison,<sup>9</sup> b. Sept. 16, 1868.
- ii. Edward Lorenzo, b. Jan. 1, 1879; was educated at the Gloucester High School and at the Military Academy at West Point, N. Y., where he graduated June 15, 1904. Was commissioned Second Lieutenant of the 12th Infantry, U. S. Army. Is stationed at Fort Porter, Buffalo, N. Y. (1908).

184. WILBUR<sup>8</sup> (*Robert,<sup>7</sup> Robert,<sup>6</sup> Robert,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Gloucester, Jan. 13, 1853; married first, Nov. 25, 1880, Mary Olive, daughter of Benjamin and Mary O. (Davis) Jones, born at Gloucester, April 29, 1857; died at Rockport, May 5, 1885. He married second, Jan. 23, 1886, Sarah E., daughter of John and Phebe E. (Leighton) McNeal, born at Calais, Me., in 1856.

He died Sept. 1, 1893.

Children :

- i. Harriet Newhall,<sup>9</sup> b. Sept. 16, 1881; d. March 27, 1906.
- ii. Susan H., b. at Manchester, Oct. 7, 1883; d. in 1894.
- iii. Forest Howard, b. Sept. 3, 1884.
- iv. Robert, b. May 27, 1887.
- v. Wilbur, Jr., b. Sept. 16, 1891.

185. FOREST<sup>8</sup> (*Robert,<sup>7</sup> Robert,<sup>6</sup> Robert,<sup>5</sup> John,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Gloucester, April 7, 1857; married first, at Winchester, Nov. 9, 1884, Lavina P., daughter of James and Mary Cook, born at Prince Edward Island in 1862; she died —. He married second, at Woburn, Jan. 2, 1893, Katie A., daughter of Neil and Maggie (Morrison) McDonald, born in Nova Scotia in 1870.

He is a plumber and dealer in sheet metal, etc.; was in business at Woburn; removed to Shirley.

## Children :

- i. Robert,<sup>9</sup> b. Aug. 21, 1886; d. July, 1887.
- ii. Bertha, b. July 11, 1887.
- iii. Forest, b. Sept. 5, 1890.
- iv. Leonard Thompson, b. March 8, 1894.
- v. Chester, b. Jan. 5, 1899.
- vi. George Robert, b. Nov. 14, 1901.
- vii. Ruth Mabel, b. April 13, 1903.
- viii. Clarence, b. Feb. 11, 1905.

186. JOHN<sup>8</sup> (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *Robert*,<sup>6</sup> *Robert*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Gloucester, Dec. 3, 1849; married May 20, 1880, Sarah, daughter of Manasseh and Eunice A. Brown, born 1853; she died March 3, 1905.

He is in the lumber business at Rockport.

## Children :

- i. Harry Brown,<sup>9</sup> b. July 10, 1886.
- ii. Norman Manasseh, b. Dec. 23, 1890.

187. CHARLES THOMAS<sup>8</sup> (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *Robert*,<sup>6</sup> *Robert*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Gloucester, Oct. 23, 1859; married first, July 21, 1886, Ruth A., daughter of James and Eliza W. Stillman, born in 1864. He married second, March 10, 1892, Nellie G., daughter of John and Mary (Tarr) Rowell, of Natick.

He has been in the drug business at Rockport.

## Child :

Annie Eliza,<sup>9</sup> b. Dec. 28, 1892.

188. ALTON SHERMAN<sup>8</sup> (*John*,<sup>7</sup> *Robert*,<sup>6</sup> *Robert*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Gloucester, Dec. 30, 1865; married March 8, 1892, Eva Belle, daughter of William A. and Elizabeth (Grant) Neily, born Oct. 2, 1870.

He was with John Hooper & Son in the lumber business at Rockport. He died Oct. 11, 1903.

## Children :

- i. Alton Sherman,<sup>9</sup> b. at Rockport, Sept. 18, 1892.
- ii. A daughter, b. Dec. 23, 1894.
- iii. A son, b. June 28, 1897.

189. REVEREND WILLIAM BERRIAN<sup>8</sup> (*William W.*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Greenfield*,<sup>3</sup> *Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Brooklyn, N. Y., Oct. 2, 1848; married at East Chester, N. Y., Feb. 19, 1876, Lida Jennette, daughter of David and Ruthel Ward (Hurd) Allerton.

He was educated at Trinity School and Columbia College, New York, from which he was graduated in the class of 1869; the General Theological Seminary, 1872; a member of the Phi Beta Kappa Society. He has been successively rector of the Church of the Good Shepherd, Milford, Trinity Church, Mt. Vernon, Church of Our Merciful Saviour, Philadelphia; was several years connected with Trinity Church, New York City; and is now (1908) rector of Trinity Church, Orbisonia, Pa.

## Children :

- i. Lida,<sup>9</sup> b. at Mt. Vernon, N. Y., May 31, 1877.
- ii. Elizabeth, b. at Tamerton Place, East Chester, N. Y., Oct. 2, 1878. Has made much study of the genealogy of the family and afforded the compiler very valuable assistance in reference to this branch.
- iii. William Berrian, b. at Triangle, N. Y., June 17, 1880; d. at Rye, N. Y., Oct. 4, 1889.
- iv. Rachel, b. at New York City, Oct. 13, 1882; d. at Rye, N. Y., Nov. 12, 1886.

190. FRANCIS HENRY<sup>8</sup> (*Stephen G.*,<sup>7</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Greenfield*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Greenfield*,<sup>3</sup> *Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at South Danvers, Aug. 24, 1857; married at Salem, Feb. 16, 1884, Mary L., daughter of John and Mary Langphee, born at Prince Edward Island.

He was in the service of the Street Railroad Company, residing at Wenham, 1888-1892.

## Children :

- i. Mary L.,<sup>9</sup> b. at Salem, Dec. 21, 1885.
- ii. Julia Ann, b. at Wenham, Dec. 16, 1888.
- iii. Elizabeth Lillian, b. at Wenham, July 6, 1892.

191. WILLIAM ALBERT<sup>8</sup> (*Stephen G.,<sup>7</sup> Stephen,<sup>6</sup> Greenfield,<sup>5</sup> Robert,<sup>4</sup> Greenfield,<sup>3</sup> Robert,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Lynn, May 7, 1861; married at Peabody, Jan. 19, 1882, Lucy M., daughter of David and Lucy Blockley, born in England in 1859.

He was a car-driver at Salem in 1885.

## Children :

- i. Sarah,<sup>9</sup> b. July 23, 1882.
- ii. Bertha, b. and d. in 1884.
- iii. William H., b. at Salem, June 7, 1885.

192. GEORGE WRIGHT<sup>8</sup> (*Stephen G.,<sup>7</sup> Stephen,<sup>6</sup> Greenfield,<sup>5</sup> Robert,<sup>4</sup> Greenfield,<sup>3</sup> Robert,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Peabody; married at Salem, March 20, 1884, Annie F., daughter of Josiah and Catherine O'Brien, born in Nova Scotia.

193. EBEN AUGUSTUS<sup>8</sup> (*Eben B.,<sup>7</sup> Stephen,<sup>6</sup> Greenfield,<sup>5</sup> Robert,<sup>4</sup> Greenfield,<sup>3</sup> Robert,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Danvers, Nov. 12, 1852; married at Peabody, Jan. 15, 1873, Isabel, daughter of Horatio and Eliza (Berry) Bodge, born Oct. 21, 1852.

He was educated in public schools and at Dummer Academy. Learned the carpenter's trade. Afterward carried on the milk business. He died March 17, 1883.

Mrs. Hooper resides at Salem.

## Children :

233. i. Eben Ernest,<sup>9</sup> b. at Peabody, July 9, 1873.
- ii. Clarence Henry, b. Dec. 25, 1877; d. Feb. 26, 1883.
- iii. Howard Augustus, b. Nov. 20, 1879.

194. CHARLES HENRY<sup>8</sup> (*Eben B.,<sup>7</sup> Stephen,<sup>6</sup> Greenfield,<sup>5</sup> Robert,<sup>4</sup> Greenfield,<sup>3</sup> Robert,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Peabody, June



23, 1855; married there, Sept. 8, 1886, Mary Elizabeth, daughter of Ezra and Mary S. (Andrews) Batchelder, ae. 28, born at Topsfield.

195. FRANKLIN HENRY<sup>8</sup> (*William Robert*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *Robert*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Henry*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Worcester, Jan. 28, 1862; married Oct. 19, 1887, Grace Martin Sessions.

He was graduated at Harvard University in the class of 1883; is a publisher, associated with The Encyclopædia Britannica Company in New York City. Resides at Montclair, N. J.

Children :

- i. Catherine Baker,<sup>9</sup> b. May 25, 1889.
- ii. Leverett Franklin, b. Feb. 5, 1893.

## NINTH GENERATION

225. JAMES MASON<sup>9</sup> (*Samuel*,<sup>8</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born at Swampscott, Oct. 11, 1875; married March 18, 1897, Jennie Vila, daughter of Samuel F. and Margaret (Richards) Bird, born Feb. 11, 1873.

He pursued his studies at the public schools of Marblehead, graduating from the High School course (advanced that year) in 1895. He turned his attention to the study of law and was admitted to the bar of Suffolk County, Boston, in 1903. Is a member of the firm of Merriam, Hooper and Hilton, and a member of the school board of Lynn, where he resides.

Children :

- i. Ralph Winthrop,<sup>10</sup> b. Aug. 5, 1897.
- ii. Helen Gertrude, b. Jan. 10, 1899.
- iii. Oliver Furbish, b. July 21, 1900.

226. HARRY JOHNSON<sup>9</sup> (*Samuel*,<sup>8</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>7</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert*<sup>1</sup>), born July 28, 1879; married Aug. 8, 1898, Gerda Eriksson, born in Sweden.

He graduated from High School at Marblehead; studied at the School of Pharmacy; took a course in civil engineering,

Tufts College. Was a druggist at Lynn. He died Nov. 19, 1906.

Children :

- i. Berg,<sup>10</sup> b. July 4, 1900.
- ii. Miriam Thelma, b. March 1902; d. Nov. 26, 1906.

227. SAMUEL, 2D<sup>9</sup> (*Samuel,<sup>8</sup> Samuel,<sup>7</sup> Joseph,<sup>6</sup> Samuel,<sup>5</sup> Samuel,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Swampscott, May 7, 1885; married Sarah Stevens Carroll.

He graduated from the Marblehead High School in 1896. Is in the produce business at Lynn.

228. WILLIAM LECRAW, JR.<sup>9</sup> (*William L.,<sup>8</sup> William L.,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Moses,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Marblehead, Oct. 9, 1866; married Jan. 28, 1897, Mary K., daughter of John W., and Mary (Sweet) Roundy.

He was a clerk. He died Nov. 26, 1897.

229. LEWIS BOWDEN<sup>9</sup> (*William Lecraw,<sup>8</sup> William Lecraw,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Moses,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Marblehead, Aug. 9, 1876; married Oct. 15, 1903, Annie May, daughter of Almon and Emma (Bradley) McClain, born at Marblehead in 1884.

He resides at Marblehead. Is in the grocery business.

Children :

- i. Emma Bradley,<sup>10</sup> b. March 14, 1905.
- ii. Lewis Girdler, b. Feb. 10, 1907.

230. WILLIAM MICKLEFIELD<sup>9</sup> (*William Micklefield,<sup>8</sup> John Pedrick,<sup>7</sup> Joseph Abbot,<sup>6</sup> John,<sup>5</sup> Moses,<sup>4</sup> Joseph,<sup>3</sup> John,<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>*), born at Marblehead; married in Boston, April 5, 1894, Mary Helena, daughter of William and Joanna (Blake) Clancy, born in Ireland.

He is a shoe-cutter. Resides at Marblehead.

Child :

William John Clark,<sup>10</sup> b. Dec. 18, 1901.

231. GEORGE WILLIAM <sup>9</sup> (*George Robert*,<sup>8</sup> *Robert*,<sup>7</sup> *Robert*,<sup>6</sup> *Robert*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert* <sup>1</sup>), born at Boston, Aug. 23, 1866; married Aug. 18, 1895, Ophelia Althea, daughter of Rathborn and Sarah C. Sprague, born at Islesboro, Me.

He is in the paper hanging and decorating business at Somerville.

232. EVERETT DENNISON <sup>9</sup> (*Dennison*,<sup>8</sup> *Robert*,<sup>7</sup> *Robert*,<sup>6</sup> *Robert*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert* <sup>1</sup>), born at Gloucester, Sept. 16, 1868; married at Newtonville, Dec. 1, 1891, Harriet L. Perrier, physician, daughter of John and Harriet Perrier, born at Franklin, N. H., in 1867.

He was graduated from Tufts College in 1888 (A. M.); took his medical courses at the American College of Physicians and Surgeons, Boston, receiving the degree of M. D. in 1891. Has been an instructor in the institution since that time, having charge (1907) of the department of chemistry. Was assistant surgeon in the U. S. army in 1898. Is a member of the American Society of Chemistry; the Nat. Academy of Sciences; the Amer. Assn. for the Advancement of Science; the Mass. Board of Health and other societies and boards. Is also in the practice of his profession in Boston.

233. EBEN ERNEST <sup>9</sup> (*Eben A.*,<sup>8</sup> *Eben B.*,<sup>7</sup> *Stephen*,<sup>6</sup> *Greenfield*,<sup>5</sup> *Robert*,<sup>4</sup> *Greenfield*,<sup>3</sup> *Robert*,<sup>2</sup> *Robert* <sup>1</sup>), born at Peabody, July 9, 1873; married at Boston June 17, 1898, Ida M. Griffin, daughter of James E. and Clara (Smith) Munson, born at Milltown, Me. (her second marriage).

He was educated in the public schools of Peabody and Danvers. Is foreman of a branch packing house in the wholesale meat business at Salem.



# PART THREE

---

## THE BEVERLY FAMILY

ENGLISH ANCESTRY TRACED IN ENGLAND IN 1907 BY CHARLES  
HENRY POPE



## PART THREE: THE BEVERLY FAMILY

### ENGLISH ANCESTRY

JOHN HOOPER of Este Coker, County Somerset, made his will 5 April, 1605. Bequeathed to his daughters Alice and Joane, sons Anthony, Francis, Gyles and Edward. The residue of the estate to wife Agnes, whom he appoints executrix. Proved 28 May, 1605. Agnes Hooper, widow, was buried March 19, 1635.

In the parish registers of East Coker we find the marriage of this testator. The registers of the parish do not go back far enough to show whose son he was, nor do wills of the family yet appear that give this information.

John Hooper and Agnes Williams were married the 6 of November, 1568.

Among the children of this couple recorded (also mentioned in the will) we particularly note this:

Frauncis, son of John Hooper and Agnes, was baptized the xvi<sup>th</sup> of Maie, 1577.

We do not find the record of this son's marriage, but the record of baptisms of some children; we are interested in the following:

Frauncis, the son of Frauncis (and Elizabeth) Hooper, was baptized the xi<sup>th</sup> of May, 1611.

We here supply the name of the mother in this record, as before and after this date several children of *Frauncis and Elizabeth* are recorded, leaving no doubt that this child was also a child of Elizabeth.

Francis Hooper & Julian Holwaye were married Novemb: 1642.



To this couple a pair of twins were born the next spring :

William & John y<sup>e</sup> sonnes of ffrancis & Julian Hooper were baptized 12 March (1642-3).

"William the sonne of ffrancis Hooper" was buried 22 March, 1642-3.

But another child came to whom the same name was given :

William the sonne of ffrancis Hooper and Julian was baptized September 4, 1644.

A daughter was also born to this couple :

Marye the daughter of ffrancis Hooper & Julian ux: was baptized September the fifteenth 1646.

There is no record of the death or burial of Francis or Julian Hooper at East Coker.

If we have correctly interpreted the East Coker will and records the pedigree of the New England pioneer is this :

#### PEDIGREE OF WILLIAM HOOPER OF BEVERLY

I. John Hooper, of East Coker, Co. Somerset; b. about 1544; d. about May, 1605; m.	= Agnes Williams, at E. Coker, 6 Nov., 1568. She was bur. 19 March, 1635.
II. Francis Hooper, bapt. 16 May, 1577; m.	= Elizabeth ———
III. Francis Hooper, bapt. 11 May, 1611; m.	= Julian Holwaye, at E. Coker, Nov. 21, 1642.
IV. William Hooper, bapt. at E. Coker, 4 Sept., 1644; came to N. E.; d. about 1679.	

#### FIRST GENERATION IN AMERICA

I. FRANCIS HOOPER, whom we believe to have been the East Coker man whose pedigree is given in the foregoing pages, was at Marblehead as early as 1662, perhaps before that time,

and remained in the vicinity for several years. As he was a fisherman he did not make a home here, so far as we can learn. The very disagreeable experience he had in a collision at sea caused a lawsuit, and the testimony given in the case, preserved for us in the files of Essex County Court at Salem, forms a quaint narrative and furnishes all we know of the matter.

“ This 24<sup>th</sup> of the 4<sup>th</sup> mo<sup>th</sup> 1662

The testimony of Mighell Combs aged about twentye eight ye<sup>rs</sup>: Saeth that about a month past or there abouts: being at sea on the fishing grounds: I saw a shipp coming in from the sea knowing not what she was: wee Came to sayle closs uppon the wind to speak with y<sup>m</sup>: wee saw the said shipp stumbling in neere M<sup>r</sup> ffancis hoopers shallopp: whoe was at ancer and a fishing Rann them full aboard & sanck her in the sea: butt might have esylie escaped the sayd shallopp if they had pleased: for they had sea Roome Innuff & the wind at theire plesure: to goe Ither ahead or asterne of them: w<sup>th</sup> Reasonable Care: I was nott much beyond a Cables (length) ffrom the shipp when this was dun: allsoe the shippes Company hullowed to us: and my Company Cried out to me to beare upp: seeing them sayle so despratly & what hurt was don ffor feare they would doe us a mischief: but wee stood a little further to weather the shipp: & then tackt in to save the fishermen whoe weare in danger of drowning:

Sworn in court at Salem 26:4:62

Attestes Hillyard Verin Clerics:”

William Carter and Elias Fortin were with Hooper in the shallop at the time and testified to the truth of “ the master’s ” statements; they said that he caught hold of some part of the ship and climbed on board of her and thus was saved from drowning. The shallop belonged to Mr. Moses Maverick, of Marblehead, a large owner of vessels and doing an extensive business in fishing along the coast. He was from the west of England, and the men whom he had associated with him and in his employ were also, many of them, from Dorsetshire, Somersetshire and Devonshire.

We are unable to learn anything about the movements of Captain Francis Hooper after the year 1665, when he was in Essex court again on some matter connected with the fishing business. No records of himself at East Coker later than this can be found. It may be conjectured that he was lost at sea, but there is no evidence of this. While there is no record to prove that he was the father of William of Beverly, the fact that he was a "Francis Hooper" and that William was here in his boyhood, and that the clerk of Beverly knew his parents' names, all look toward the theory that he is William's father.

We are certainly justified in using the name Francis in the pedigree as the first American ancestor of this Hooper family.

## SECOND GENERATION

2. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> (*Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at East Coker, England, baptized Sept. 4, 1644; married at Beverly or vicinity about the year 1668, Elizabeth, whose surname has thus far eluded our search.

He came as a boy to Essex County. Was in the employ of Osman Trask, of Beverly, and gave testimony in a lawsuit of his employer's, Nov. 29, 1665. His age was given at the time as "about 17 years," a guess of the attorney, very likely. He bought a house and land at Beverly, at the locality called "Bass Cove," 5 acres with the house and 10 acres elsewhere, Feb. 10, 1668. He was a fisherman.

"William Hooper, aged about 30," deposed in Essex Court at Salem, "27 (9) 77," i. e., Nov. 27, 1677, regarding damages done by a gale at sea to the ketch *William and Mary*, belonging to Humphrey Woodbury, in which he was sailing. [Files 27, 37.]

His wife Elizabeth was admitted to the church of Beverly Dec. 3, 1678, and their children baptized in due time.

The exposed life of the fisherman left the little family forlorn, as the town records tell us:

"William Hooper Aged aboute thirty years Dyed aboute the Eighth Day of november suddenly falling overboard at

sea and was sonn unto ffrancis and Julian Hooper Coker in old England Anno 1679."

The father had returned to England before the boy settled down in his new home.

The probate files at Salem supply us with the single document which we give below, which closes the biography of this man.

An Inventory off the Estate off William Hooper: deceased the 8. of the 9: mo: 1679

	£	s	d
t. to his owne wearing clothes . . . . .	05	10	06
" to one bed and apurtenances . . . . .	05	00	00
" to another bed . . . . .	03	00	00
" to another bed . . . . .	03	00	00
" to lining . . . . .	02	03	00
" to table lining . . . . .	00	18	00
" to anew pece serge . . . . .	00	15	09
" to aparsell of fethers . . . . .	01	05	00
" to a chest and boxes . . . . .	01	00	00
" to brass . . . . .	01	00	00
" to peuter & portage weare . . . . .	00	15	09
" to earthen weare . . . . .	00	03	00
" to Iron potes and other Iron weare . . . . .	01	16	06
" to chaiers & other small wooden lumber . . . . .	00	08	00
" to three cows & a tew yer old hefer . . . . .	11	00	00
" to coultes . . . . .	02	00	00
" to swine . . . . .	00	12	00
" to yewes and lambes . . . . .	00	18	00
" to hows and land . . . . .	50	00	00
" to one gun and sword . . . . .	01	05	00
" to ffishing lines . . . . .	00	05	00
" to severall parsells of new cloth . . . . .	02	18	00
	<hr/>		
	95	12	09

This Estate was praised by us  
 20:1<sup>m</sup>:  
 79:  
 80:

Samuel Corning Sen.  
 John Hill  
 Jeremiah Butman

The administratrix upon oath testified this to be a true Inventory of her husbands estat & if more appears to ad the samein court held at Ipswich 30 (1) 80 Robert Lord, cler<sup>r</sup>.

William Hooper dyeing intestat the court grants administration unto Elizabeth Hooper the relict of the s<sup>d</sup> William March 30, 1680.

On the reverse of this paper is a list of "debtes to be paid," amounting to "21-03-2," but lacking the names of the persons to whom they were owed; and a list of "Cred" [its] to the amount of "£01-18-6." The Court ordered that £8 be given to the eldest child and £4 to each of the others "living," and the same to be reserved for the expected child.

#### Children :

- i. Elizabeth,<sup>3</sup> b. Aug. 1, 1672; bapt. with two next, Dec. 15, 1678.
3. ii. William.
- iii. Edward. He was a sailor; m. Susanna, dau. of Roger Haskins; as widow of Edward Hooper she sold her rights in her father's estate July 19, 1708.
- iv. Dorothe, "daughter of William Hooper (deceased) by his relict Elizabeth," b. Aug. 4, 1680; bapt. 19.7.1680.

### THIRD GENERATION

3. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> (*William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Beverly, about 1673; baptized at Beverly with other children of his parents, Dec. 15, 1678; married there Jan. 5, 1703-4, Abigail, daughter of Edmund Gale, of Beverly, born about 1681, died in Manchester, Oct. 9, 1769, "aged 87 years."

He was a blacksmith. He bought land in Manchester, near the Gloucester line, in 1711, and made his home there.

He and his wife were admitted to the Manchester church, Oct. 21, 1705. The wife and he joined in a quitclaim deed of land which had belonged to her father, June 30, 1718.

He died in Manchester, Jan. 20, 1755, "aged 81 years." In his will, dated Feb. 17, 1742, proved Feb. 10, 1755, he made bequests to his wife Abigail, sons Jacob and Andrew, daughters Abigail Edwards, Elizabeth Bishop, Lydia Allen, Sarah Searl,

Priscilla Allen, and Judith Hooper, grandsons William and Asa Hooper, and granddaughters Lydia, Abigail and Sarah Hooper.

Children :

4. i. William, bapt. Oct. 21, 1705.
5. ii. Andrew, b. about 1706.
  - iii. Abigail, m. Nov. 9, 1727, John Edwards.
  - iv. Elizabeth, m. (int. Oct. 19, 1729) John Bishop, Jr.
  - v. Lydia, m. Jan. 15, 1735-6, Azariah Allen.
  - vi. Sarah, b. Aug. 3, 1717; m. Jan. 15, 1735, Benjamin Searls.
6. vii. Jacob, bapt. Feb. 25, 1721-2.
- viii. Priscilla, m. Feb. 28, 1739-40, Malachi Allen.
- ix. Judith ("Juda"), bapt. Nov. 21, 1725; m. (int. July 25, 1747), John Ronels (Reynolds).

## FOURTH GENERATION

4. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> (*William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born in Beverly about 1704; baptized at Manchester, Oct. 11, 1705; married Nov. 12, 1730, Lydia Allen.

He died before Nov. 11, 1739, when his widow Lydia was appointed administratrix of his estate, and May 13, 1740, she was appointed guardian of the minor children.

Children :

- i. Lydia,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 28, 1731-2; m. (int. Oct. 9, 1748), Edward ["Quetville" in int. at Gloc.] "Kiduvall" (Kitfield\*) of Gloucester.
- ii. Abigail, b. Nov. 10, 1733.
7. iii. William, b. Jan. 25, 1735-6.
  - iv. Asa, }
  - v. Sarah, } b. Feb. 19, 1737-8; } d. young.
- vi. Asa, bapt. April 13, 1740; enlisted in Capt. Gidding's Co., Col. Bagley's regt., April 6, 1759; d. May, 1759.

5. ANDREW<sup>4</sup> (*William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born about 1706; married at Manchester, Nov. 4, 1729, Miriam, daughter

\* Abraham Kitvill was a mariner who made voyages between the Island of Jersey and Marblehead, and settled at that latter place before 1681, when he had litigation with Andrew Tucker.



of Jonathan and Mary Allen, born Aug. 27, 1710, died June 25, 1798, "aged 89 years."

He died Sept. 4, 1779, "aged 73 years." Bequeathed his estate to his wife, sons Edward, William and David, heirs of son Andrew, daughters Mary Marsters, Rachel Lee and Miriam Driver.

#### Children:

8. i. Andrew,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 4, 1730.
- ii. Mary, b. Oct. 18, 1732; m. July 4, 1754, Joseph Marsters.
9. iii. Edward, b. Oct. 25, 1735.
- iv. Rachel, b. March 3, 1737-8; m. Nov. 20, 1760, Isaac Lee.
- v. William, bapt. Nov. 2, 1740; d. young.
10. vi. William, b. Oct. 22, 1742.
11. vii. David, b. May 28, 1745.
- viii. Daniel, bapt. June 23, 1745.
- ix. Miriam, b. Nov. 16, 1747; m. Dec. 1, 1768, Solomon Driver.
- x. Enos, bapt. Nov. 4, d. Nov. 23, 1750.

6. JACOB<sup>4</sup> (*William,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Francis<sup>1</sup>*), born at Manchester, baptized Feb. 25, 1721-2; married April 16, 1747, Anna Lee. She died Nov. 17, 1794, "ae 64 years, 4 months and 3 days;" her estate was divided to Jacob Hooper and the heirs of Joseph Hooper and Elizabeth Kitfield, March 31, 1802.

He was called Lieutenant.

Jacob married Nov. 23, 1796, Lydia Badcock; who died, a widow, July 20, 1808, ae. 59 years. "Jacob Hooper" died Feb. 17, 1801.

In his will, dated Sept. 1, 1798, proved March 3, 1801, he bequeathed to wife, son Jacob (land in Gloucester), children of deceased son Joseph and those of deceased daughter Elizabeth Kitfield; mentioned estate "that came by his first wife," and "what he bought of brother Bishop that was father Lees." Son Jacob Hooper, of New Boston, N. H., executor.

#### Children:

12. i. Jacob,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 27, 1749-50.
- ii. Anna, b. Nov. 13, 1752; d. Jan. 18, 1755.



- iii. Elizabeth, b. June 9, 1754.
- iv. Thomas, b. Feb. 14, 1756.
- v. Anna, b. Jan. 2, 1758; d. July 28, 1759.
- 13. vi. Joseph, b. June 5, 1761.

## FIFTH GENERATION

7. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> (*William*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, Jan. 25, 1735-6; married at Marblehead, March 8, 1757, Mary Salkins.

He was a cordwainer. He entered promptly into the Revolutionary struggle; was commissioned July 11, 1775, Captain of a company raised for coast defence.

He resided at Marblehead. With wife Mary and sister Lydia Kitfield, he sold to Joseph Hooper of Manchester, July 15, 1791, land in Manchester, which was bequeathed to him by his grandfather William Hooper of Manchester. His estate was administered upon Nov. 8, 1798, by the widow Mary, Asa and John Hooper being her sureties.

## Children:

- 14. i. William,<sup>6</sup> bapt. Nov. 13, 1757.
- ii. Mary (Polly), bapt. Oct. 7, 1759; d. unm. July 10, 1846.
- iii. Lydia, bapt. May 17, 1761; d. in infancy.
- iv. Lydia, bapt. Feb. 27, 1763; d. Feb. 21, 1819.
- v. George, bapt. June 16, 1765; he appears to be the seaman from Mbhd. in the *Pilgrim*, Aug. 2, 1780, "of light complexion, 5 ft. 4 in. high," though his age is reported as "20." Such mistakes were common.
- 15. vi. Asa, b. July 6, 1767.
- vii. Sarah (of William and Sarah, as recorded), bapt. May 8, 1774.

8. ANDREW<sup>5</sup> (*Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, Aug. 4, 1730; married Nov. 5, 1751, Hannah, daughter of Jacob and Abigail Foster, born Nov. 20, 1732; she survived her husband and married second at Ipswich, Aug. 20, 1765, Samuel Burnham.

He died before Aug. 11, 1765, when his widow was appointed

administratrix of his estate and gave bonds; was appointed guardian of her daughters a fortnight later; as Mrs. Burnham she presented her account, Aug. 24, 1766.

Children :

- i. Hannah,<sup>6</sup> b. April 21, 1753.
- ii. Abigail, b. Aug. 8, 1755; m. (int. at Gloucester, Sept. 13, 1777), Isaac Morgan.

9. EDWARD<sup>5</sup> (*Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, Oct. 25, 1735; married Dec. 11, 1759, Mary, daughter of John and Abigail Edwards, born June 26, 1737.

He was a seaman on the ship *King George* in his Majesty's service March 22 to May 1, 1758.

Children :

- <sup>f</sup> 16. i. Edward,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 29, 1759 [1760].
17. ii. Andrew, b. Dec. 27, 1761.
- iii. Patty, b. March 27, 1764.
- iv. Molly, b. April 10, 1766.
18. v. Nathaniel, b. April 20, 1768.
19. vi. Israel, b. Sept. 14, 1770; m. Jonathan Hooper, No. 22.
- vii. Abigail, b. Aug. 30, 1772.
20. viii. Daniel, bapt. Feb. 12, 1775.
- ix. William, b. about Feb., 1775, d. ae. 6 months, Aug. 23, 1775.

10. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> (*Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, Oct. 22, 1742; married Dec. 11, 1766, Abigail Gilbert, of Gloucester, daughter of Jonathan and Abigail (Rogers) Gilbert, born Feb. 25, 1744; she died "of old age" Feb. 22, 1827, "aged 83 years."

He was a sea-captain. Made foreign voyages.

He died of cholera morbus, Aug. 18, 1823, "aged 81" or "82." In his will, made March 16, 1818, proved in October, 1823, he bequeathed to the children of his deceased sons, William and Jonathan, to his son John Hooper and daughters Abigail Young and Betsey Stone, and his wife Abigail.

## Children :

- i. Elizabeth (Betsey), b. Nov. 20, 1768; m. Dec. 8, 1789, Samuel Stone.
- 21. ii. William, b. Jan. 20, 1771.
- 22. iii. Jonathan, b. Jan. 16, 1773.
- 23. iv. John, bapt. Feb. 19, 1775.
  - v. Andrew, b. July 6, 1777; d. May 3, 1796.
  - vi. Abigail, bapt. July 4, 1779; m. May 24, 1812, Charles Young.
  - vii. Molly, b. July 22, 1781.

11. DAVID<sup>5</sup> (*Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, May 28, 1745; married Dec. 1, 1768, Rachel Story; she died July 25, 1842, æ. 91 years, 1 month, 6 days. He removed to Freeport, Me., after serving in the Revolution. He died Feb. 19, 1835.

## Children :

- 24. i. David,<sup>6</sup> b. Aug. 15, 1769.
- 25. ii. Nehemiah, b. Sept. 3, 1772.
  - iii. Rachel, bapt. June 26, 1774; m. Moses Harris; she d. March 21, 1869.
  - iv. Miriam,\* bapt. Sept. 13, 1782.
  - v. Isaac Story, b. at Freeport, Me., Aug. 27, 1785; d. May 2, 1878.
  - vi. Sally, b. at Freeport, Me., Sept. 15, 1793; m. Rufus Cushing; she d. Dec. 19, 1870.

12. JACOB<sup>5</sup> (*Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, Jan. 27, 1749-50; married at Beverly, Dec. 23, 1773, Mary Obear of B.

"Jacob Hooper" of the "5th regiment" had son Abraham baptized at King's Chapel, Boston, Aug. 24, 1774; recorded as having been born June 22 [1773].

His father spoke of him as residing at New Boston, N. H., when he made his will in 1798.

\*"of David and Lucy."

## Children :

27. i. Abraham,<sup>6</sup> bapt. in Boston, Aug. 24, 1774.
- ii. Anna, b. at Manchester, Sept. 14, 1774; d. Dec. 25, 1794.

13. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> (*Jacob,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Francis<sup>1</sup>*), born at Manchester, June 5, 1761; married May 17, 1785, Nabby, daughter of Eleazer and Elizabeth Craft, born Nov. 12, 1767.

He had died previous to the time when his father made his will in 1798, but his children were remembered by their grandfather.

Joseph Hooper died Oct. 21, 1794. The widow married second Stephen Smith, and was appointed guardian of the four children April 6, 1801.

## Children :

28. i. Joseph,<sup>6</sup> b. April 24, 1786.
- ii. Nabby, b. Oct. 5, 1788.
29. iii. Jacob, b. Jan. 2, 1791.
30. iv. Eleazer, b. Feb. 21, 1793.

## SIXTH GENERATION

14. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> (*William,<sup>5</sup> William,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Francis<sup>1</sup>*), baptized at Marblehead, Nov. 13, 1757; married Feb. 1, 1781, Grace, daughter of John and Elizabeth Caswell, baptized Oct. 22, 1758. She died of consumption June 21, 1830, aged 72 years. He married second, Nov. 1, 1831, Martha Hammond.

He served in the Revolutionary War as corporal in his father, Capt. William Hooper's company, July 1, 1775, to Nov. 15, 1776, and received a pension for his services. Afterward served in the ship *Tyrannicide*. He resided a few years at Hillsboro, N. H., but returned to Marblehead. He died at the age of 82 years, April 29, 1839. October 2, following, his son George petitioned the Court to grant due administration of his estate for the benefit of his five surviving children, Elizabeth, George, Mary (Garvey), Lydia and Hannah, which was done.

## Children :

- i. William,<sup>7</sup> bapt. Dec. 16, 1781; William Hooper, shoemaker, d. in the West Indies; recorded Jan. 4, 1817.
- ii. Elizabeth, bapt. Nov. 2, 1783; d. at Salem unm. Dec. 8, 1867, "ae. 84.1, 12."
32. iii. George, bapt. May 20, 1787.
- iv. Mary, bapt. Aug. 30, 1789; m. Sept. 6, 1810, John Garvey.
- v. Hannah, bapt. Oct. 23, 1791; d. early.
- vi. Rebecca, bapt. Jan. 4, 1798; d. before her father.
- vii. Lydia, bapt. Jan. 13, 1799; d. at Salem, unm., June 18, 1866.
- viii. Hannah, born at Hillsboro, N. H., Oct. 26, 1803; bapt. Oct. 20, 1805, ae. 2 years; d. at Peabody, March 3, 1889.

15. ASA<sup>6</sup> (*William*,<sup>5</sup> *William*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, July 6, 1767; married June 26, 1791, Deliverance Knight. She survived her husband and died Sept. 14, 1839, "aged 69 years and 6 months."

He was a sea-captain. Resided at Marblehead. Representative to General Court, 1806-1812, and 1822.

"Capt. Asa Hooper died Nov. 20. 1836, ae, 69 years, 4 months, 14 days." His will, dated Sept. 11, 1835, was proved in 1837; he left his estate to his wife, with small legacies to his children. The widow's estate was distributed in 1840.

## Children :

- i. Asa,<sup>7</sup> b. April 17, 1792; d. May 1, 1792.
- ii. Mary, bapt. April 3, 1793.
- iii. Deliverance, b. Sept. 21, 1796; m. Jacob Hooper, No. 29.
- iv. Hannah, b. Sept. 29, 1800; d. Oct. 1, 1801.
- v. Hannah, b. Jan. 28, 1803.
33. vi. Asa, b. July 20, 1805.
- vii. William, b. Oct. 31, 1807; d. Aug. 22, 1808.
34. viii. William, b. Dec. 25, 1809.

18. NATHANIEL<sup>6</sup> (*Edward*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, April 20, 1768; married Dec. 1, 1791, Polly Greenleaf, of Gloucester. He died about 1863.

## Children :

- 35. i. Edward,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 7, 1792.
- 36. ii. Nathaniel, b. Jan. 7, 1796.
- iii. Polly, b. Oct. 11, 1797.

19. ISRAEL<sup>6</sup> (*Edward,<sup>5</sup> Andrew,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Francis<sup>1</sup>*), born at Manchester, Sept. 14, 1770; married Nov. 29, 1792, Betsey, daughter of Edward and Lydia Kitfield,\* born June 8, 1771.

## Child :

Betsey,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 10, 1794; m. Jacob Hooper, No. 29.

21. WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> (*William,<sup>5</sup> Andrew,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Francis<sup>1</sup>*), born at Manchester, Jan. 20, 1771; married (intention June 6, 1795) Sally, daughter of Edward and Susanna (Parsons) Northey.

They sold, June 15, 1797, her rights in a house and shop in Gloucester to Isaac Elwell.

He was a sea-captain.

He died Sept. 4, 1809, "in his 39th year," leaving a will dated April 18, 1808, proved Oct. 16, 1809, in which he devised his property to his wife and children.

The widow married, Jan. 7, 1815, John Dexter, of Essex, and died a few months after.

## Children :

- i. Sally,<sup>7</sup> b. March 14, 1796; m. Nov. 30, 1814, Ebenezer Tappan, Jr.; d. July 17, 1875.
- 37. ii. Henry Northey, b. July 16, 1799.
- 38. iii. William Northey, b. Oct. 16, 1809.

22. JONATHAN<sup>6</sup> (*William,<sup>5</sup> Andrew,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Francis<sup>1</sup>*), born at Manchester, Jan. 16, 1773; married June 23, 1795, "Mrs. Nabby" ("Abigail") Hooper, daughter of Edward, No. 9.

Abigail Hooper of Manchester sold land in Boston to John Girdler Aug. 5, 1823.

\* See No. 4.

## Children :

- i. Nabby,<sup>7</sup> b. March 15, 1796; d. young.
- ii. Abigail (Nabby), b. June 30, 1805.
- 39. iii. Andrew, b. April 10, 1809.

23. JOHN<sup>6</sup> (*William,<sup>5</sup> Andrew,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Francis<sup>1</sup>*) baptized at Manchester, Feb. 19, 1775; married first, May 9, 1798, Jane (Jenny), daughter of William and Mary Stone, born Feb. 4, 1779, died of consumption Sept. 13, 1828, in her 50th year. He married second, March 14, 1829, Nancy Webber, of Gloucester.

He was a sea-captain.

He died of dyspepsia, July 2, 1837.

## Children :

- i. John,<sup>7</sup> b. June 14, 1799; d. at sea in 1821.
- 41. ii. Samuel Stone, b. April 12, 1803.
- 42. iii. William, b. Aug. 6, 1805.
- iv. Mary Jane, b. Dec. 2, 1809; m. Nathan Burnham; d. Jan 5, 1834.
- v. George, b. April 11, 1812; d. of consumption, Nov. 10, 1828.
- vi. Elizabeth, b. July 24, 1814; d. of consumption Aug. 14, 1849.
- vii. Harriet, b. Oct. 30, 1817; m. Abram Simonds.
- 43. viii. John, b. Oct. 4, 1823.

24. DAVID<sup>6</sup> (*David,<sup>5</sup> Andrew,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Francis<sup>1</sup>*), born at Manchester, Mass., Aug. 15, 1769; "married at Freeport, Me., in 1791, Deborah, daughter of Mark Rogers, from Hanover, Mass. They removed to Greene, Me., where they died." [From Josiah H. Drummond, Me. H. and G. Recorder, vol. iv, p. 83.] He died Sept. 4, 1829.

## Children :

- |              |            |
|--------------|------------|
| i. Mark.     | iv. John.  |
| ii. Deborah. | v. Oliver. |
| iii. Mary.   |            |



25. NEHEMIAH<sup>6</sup> (*David*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, Sept. 3, 1772; married at North Yarmouth, Me., Susannah, daughter of Capt. Loring and Susannah (Swett) Mitchell, born June 2, 1783. She was granddaughter of Col. Jonathan and Sarah (Loring) Mitchell, formerly of Hingham.

Resided at Durham, Me., about the beginning of the last century; in 1812 removed to the Kennebec valley; removed later to New Brunswick; in 1827 to Castine, Me. He died May 10, 1840.

Children :

46. i. Dummer Mitchell,<sup>7</sup> b. at Durham, Me., Nov. 3, 1802.
- ii. David, b. July 4, 1804.

28. JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, April 24, 1786; married first, Nov. 25, 1813, Lucy Story. She died of consumption, May 8, 1827, æ. 38 years. He married second, Oct. 22, 1827, Mary L., daughter of Delucena Lathrop and Deborah Lee (Tuck) Bingham, born March 18, 1790, widow of David Burgess; she died of consumption, April 27, 1844. He married third, Dec. 10, 1844, widow Elizabeth Cheever, daughter of John and Elizabeth Lee, born Oct. 28, 1787, died Feb. 18, 1851. He married fourth, at Taunton, April 15, 1857, Mehitabel, daughter of Lewis and Ruth Bosworth, widow of — Bingham. She d. March 30, 1883. He was a justice of the peace some years; representative to the General Court in 1838.

"Capt. Joseph Hooper, merchant," died at Manchester, Aug. 31, 1866, "aged 80 years and 4 months."

Children :

- i. Eveline Foster,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 22, 1816; m. (1) Samuel Stone Hooper, No. 41; m. (2) Capt. Charles Wilmonton. In her will, dated Oct. 13, 1873, proved in May, 1878, she bequeathed most of her estate to her husband for life, then to her brother Joseph S., and his children; other bequests to relatives.

- ii. Lucy Story, b. Jan. 15, 1819; d. April 29, 1826.
- iii. Abigail, bapt. Sept. 23, 1821; d. April 30, 1826.
- iv. Elizabeth Smith, bapt. Aug. 29, 1824; d. May 14, 1826.
- 49. v. Joseph Story, b. March 15, 1827.

29. JACOB<sup>6</sup> (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, Jan. 2, 1791; married first, Elizabeth (Betsey), daughter of Israel (No. 19) and Betsey (Kitfield) Hooper, born Jan. 10, 1794, died July 14, 1820. He married second, Dec. 21, 1820, Deliverance Hooper, daughter of Asa, No. 15. She died at Newton, Oct. 18, 1883, aged 87 years.

He was a hatter; also a "captain."

He died of consumption, March 8, 1846.

Child of Jacob and Elizabeth, adopted:

- i. Elizabeth,<sup>7</sup> bapt. Sept. 6, 1818.

Children of Capt. Jacob and Deliverance Hooper:

- ii. Abigail, b. Oct. 1, 1822; m. Oct. 8, 1846, Charles R. Story.
- 54. iii. Jacob Fisk, b. Oct. 1, 1824.
- iv. Mary Kimball,\* b. Dec. 11, 1826.
- v. Hannah, b. Feb. 22, 1829; d. March 27, 1852.

30. ELEAZER<sup>6</sup> (*Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, Feb. 21, 1793; married at Portsmouth, N. H., Aug. 19, 1821, Ann, daughter of Nathaniel Kennard; she died in Boston, April 13, 1884, "ae. 91 years and 10 days."

He was an apothecary at Cambridge. He died there, April 25, 1830.

Children, born at Marblehead:

- 55. i. George Kennard,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 16, 1822.
- ii. Eleazer, Jr., b. Oct. 11, 1824; d. June 12, 1826.

\* "Mary R., dau. Jacob and Deliverance Hooper, aged 24," m. at Manchester, Oct. 23, 1856, John R. Kimball, lawyer, son of Edmund and Lydia Kimball, born at Augusta, Me. [Transcript.]

## SEVENTH GENERATION

32. GEORGE <sup>7</sup> (*William*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *William*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis* <sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead; baptized May 20, 1787; married Jan. 28, 1816, Margaret Standley.

He was a cordwainer; resided at Marblehead.

He died of apoplexy, March 17, 1847, "aged 59." The widow Margaret died of consumption June 19, 1847, aged 56 years and 11 months. Administration on the estate was granted Aug. 17, 1847, to the son George.

## Children :

- i. Margaret,<sup>8</sup> bapt. May 28, 1820; m. George Davis Walton.
56. ii. George, b. Nov. 10, 1821, bapt. Dec. 2, 1821.
- iii. Hannah, bapt. April 18, 1824; m. Jan. 27, 1848, John, son of John and Hannah Caswell, cordwainer, aged 27 years.

33. ASA <sup>7</sup> (*Asa*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *William*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis* <sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, July 20, 1805; married Aug. 18, 1831, Martha, daughter of Francis and Mary Paine, born about 1810; she survived him and married second, Jan. 22, 1845, Thomas H. Adams, widower.

He was a seaman; died of consumption Dec. 8, 1842, ae. 37.

## Children :

57. i. Asa, bapt. Jan. 6, 1833.
- ii. William, b. Dec. 5, 1833; d. Dec. 19, 1856.
- iii. Mary P., b. Dec., 1837; d. July 5, 1842.
58. iv. Francis T., b. 1840.

34. WILLIAM <sup>7</sup> (*Asa*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *William*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis* <sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead (second child of the name) Dec. 25, 1809; married first, at Marblehead, Nov. 1, 1831, Martha Hammond; she died at Halifax, N. S., July 2, 1852. He married second, at Halifax, N. S., Nov. 2, 1854, Anne Jane, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Dunlop) Whytal, of Halifax, born April 12, 1828, died March 8, 1877. He married third,

April 25, 1878, Mrs. Emma Eliza (Miner) Spaulding, born Feb. 9, 1817, died in April, 1906.

He went to sea with his father in his youth; then learned the trade of shoemaker and resided at Marblehead. He later studied for and entered the ministry in the Universalist church. Before leaving Marblehead, in the year 1837, he represented the town in the General Court, and again, when settled in the ministry at Tyngsboro, represented that town in the year 1850.

He preached at Halifax, N. S., several years; subsequently at Rockport, Provincetown, Osterville, North Orange, Chatham, Annisquam, in Massachusetts, and at Marlow, N. H., Windsor, Vt., and at Waterloo, Prov. of Quebec. His preaching extended over a period of more than fifty years. His last residence was at West Acton, where he died Aug. 16, 1894.

#### Children :

- i. Martha Hammond,<sup>8</sup> b. April 8, 1833; m. Nov. 23, 1870, John F. Patch, of Hamilton, son of Oliver and Anna (Whipple) Patch.
- ii. Mary, b. Dec. 7, 1835.
- iii. Hannah, b. March 7, 1839; d. May 13, 1869.
59. iv. William Leslie, b. Aug. 2, 1855.
60. v. Ellsworth Stanley, b. Sept. 20, 1861.

35. EDWARD<sup>7</sup> (*Nathaniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Edward*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, Sept. 7, 1792; married at Danvers, June 6, 1819, Lydia Davis, daughter of Henry and Mary Luscomb, born Oct. 14, 1797; she died at Charlestown, Feb. 27, 1874.

He was a carpenter, a man of conviction and character, member of the Congregational Church. He resided at Salem and at Charlestown.

He died Nov. 24, 1878, "aged 86 years, 2 months, 11 days."

#### Children :

- i. Mary Ireland,<sup>8</sup> b. March 15, 1820; m. Nov. 28, 1843, Oliver Ayres (his first wife).
- ii. Isaac Ireland, b. March 5, 1825; d. while a student, unm., July 11, 1846.

- iii. Lydia Maria, b. Sept. 24, 1830; m. Aug. 23, 1865, Oliver Ayres (his second wife).
  - iv. Caroline, b. Nov. 28, 1832; d. in infancy.
  - 61. v. Edward, b. May 11, 1835.
  - vi. Sarah Ellen, b. May 11, 1835.
  - vii. Caroline E., b. Nov. 12, 1838; m. Dec. 2, 1859, John M. Charter of Boston.
- Child:
- Elizabeth Howe Charter, m. — Taylor.

36. NATHANIEL<sup>7</sup> (*Nathaniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Edward*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, Jan. 7, 1796; married at Salem, Jan. 26, 1818, Lydia, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah (Wilton) McIntire, born Feb. 29, 1796, died Jan. 31, 1888.

He resided at Salem.

He died Jan. 14, 1867.

Children:

- 62. i. Nathaniel McIntire,<sup>8</sup> b. Sept. 10, 1818.
- ii. Lydia Ann, m. (1) May 10, 1846, William Munroe; m. (2) — Ashby.
- iii. Mary Elizabeth, m. Henry Morgan, of Beverly.
- iv. John M., m. Ellen Brown; resided in California; d. at Danvers, March, 1907.
- v. Catherine, d. at the age of 5 years.
- vi. Catherine B., b. April 12, 1831; d. June 19, 1879.
- vii. Harriet Ellen, b. Sept. 8, 1833; d. unm. Aug. 30, 1865.
- viii. Margaret Eliza, b. Dec. 24, 1835; m. April 12, 1860, William Keith Leach, who was b. March 18, 1818. He was a member of the firm of Leach and Green, mfrs. of surgical instruments and supplies, in Boston, res. at Malden. He d. Oct. 3, 1886.

Children:

- 1. Horace Irving Leach, b. Feb., 1861; d. in infancy.
- 2. Walter Hooper Leach, b. March 16, 1863.
- 3. Alice Gertrude Leach, b. July 6, 1866.
- 4. Nathaniel Leach.

5. Sarah Ellen Leach, b. July 8, 1872.  
 ix. Sarah Caroline, d. Jan., 1899.

37. HENRY NORTHEY <sup>9</sup> (*William*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis* <sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, July 16, 1799; married Oct. 26, 1826, Priscilla Langdon, daughter of Isaac and Eunice (Greenwood) Harris, born in Boston, Dec. 29, 1804, died at Newton, June 24, 1884.

He was educated as nautical instrument maker and followed that occupation till 1825, when he entered upon the business of brass and copper founder. The firm expanded its business widely, making articles for ship and boat use and other lines, including bells large and small; they cast several chimes of bells. Mr. Hooper was representative to the General Court in 1842; president of the Mass. Charitable Mechanics Association at one time. [See Shurtleff's History of Boston.] He died at Roxbury, Sept. 19, 1865.

#### Children:

- i. John Sullivan,<sup>8</sup> b. Aug. 5, 1827; d. April 13, 1832.
- ii. Caroline King, b. Sept. 12, 1828; m. Sept. 22, 1864, Edward Wyman, son of Dr. Rufus and Anne (Morrill) Wyman, b. Aug. 1, 1819, d. Oct. 26, 1899. He was a merchant, an importer of linen goods. Mrs. Wyman resides at Cambridge.
- iii. Mary Greenwood, b. Oct. 3, 1829; resides at Boston.
- iv. Elizabeth Harris, b. Nov. 12, 1831; m. Jan. 27, 1857, William Pierce Thurston, son of Henry and Aurelia Thurston, b. at Troy, N. Y., in 1829; resided at Chicago, Ill., till 1859, when he came to Boston and went into business with Mr. Hooper. He d. Aug. 15, 1872. Mrs. Thurston resides at Newtonville.

#### Children:

1. Margaret Thurston, b. Feb. 10, 1859; m. at Chicago, Ill., July 5, 1884, Charles Russell Hinckley. Removed to Walnut, Ia.

#### Children:

- (1) Margaret Frances Hinckley, b. May 25, 1885.

- (2) Thurston Russell Hinckley, b. Feb. 17, 1889.
2. Agnes Greenwood Thurston, b. March 4, 1860; d. Nov. 5, 1901.
- v. Ellen Priscilla, b. Sept. 22, 1833; m. April 23, 1856, David Child Perrin, son of Augustus Perrin, merchant, Boston; and d. Jan. 20, 1879.
- Children:
1. Philip Northey Perrin, b. Dec. 22, 1862; m. at Leytonstone, Eng., June 1, 1898, Florence Jessie Gibbs.
  2. Ethel Perrin, b. Feb. 7, 1871; grad. Boston Normal School of Gymnastics, and is an instructor in gymnastics at the University of Michigan, at Ann Arbor, Mich.
67. vi. Henry Northey, Jr., b. Dec. 16, 1834.
- vii. Emily, b. March 27, 1836; m. (1) March 7, 1861, Capt. George W. Abbot, of Beverly, who d. June 24, 1861. She m. (2) at Honolulu, H. I., Feb. 20, 1864, Mr. William Webster; he, too, was taken from her most unexpectedly, and d. of aneurism of the aorta, March 23, 1864. Mrs. Webster d. Oct. 19, 1906.
- viii. Grace, b. Nov. 23, 1837; m. Sept. 11, 1865, Charles Hall Cook, son of Mr. Zebedee Cook. He d. at Delaware City, Del., Dec. 23, 1868. Mrs. Cook resides at Lexington.
- Child:
- Mabel Priscilla Cook, b. July 21, 1866.
68. ix. Isaac Harris, b. July 23, 1839.
- x. Charlotte Augusta, b. Aug. 5, 1827; d. April 13, 1832.

38. WILLIAM NORTHEY<sup>7</sup> (*William*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, Oct. 16, 1809; married at Honolulu, H. I., Charlotte Augusta, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Williams) Wood and widow of William Coffin Little.

He resided at the Sandwich Islands some years; was a merchant in the firm of Ladd & Co.; was at one time U. S. consul; removed to California in 1848; became a prominent merchant at San Francisco in the firm of Cross, Hobson & Co.



After he had retired from business he was some time chairman of the committee on the funded debt of the city and rendered valuable service in that capacity.

He died Dec. 31, 1878.

#### Children :

- i. Edward Northey,<sup>8</sup> b. March 10, 1842; d. unm. Dec. 31, 1878.
- ii. Augusta Wood, b. May 10, 1844; m. in San Francisco, Cal., Oct. 18, 1865, Assistant Paymaster Pelham Warren Ames, U. S. Navy, b. at Lowell, April 22, 1839; H. U., 1859; Asst. Paymr. U. S. Navy, July 9, 1861, to April 25, 1866; resident from 1871 till 1907 at San Francisco, Cal.; removed to Boston. He is a son of Hon. Seth Ames, LL.D., judge of Supreme Court of Mass., and eminent lawyer, by his wife Margaret Stevenson Bradford. Mr. Ames has prepared for his family a genealogy of his and intermarrying families. (Some Genealogical Notes; 1900.) He was secretary of the Sutro Tunnell Company for a number of years, and of the Spring Valley Water Company from 1888 to 1906.

#### Children :

1. Abbie Bradford Ames, b. in 1867; d. in 1868.
2. Gertrude Hooper Ames, b. June 29, 1868; m. at San Francisco, Cal., April 19, 1892, Mr. Robert Williams Wood, son of Robert Williams and Lucy Jane (Davis) Wood; Harvard University 1890; Professor of Physical Research, Johns Hopkins University; residence, Baltimore, Md.

#### Children :

- (1) Margaret Wood, b. March 4, 1893.
- (2) Robert Williams Wood, Jr., b. June 22, 1894.
- (3) Elizabeth Wood, b. Feb. 28, 1898.
3. Worthington Ames, b. at Longwood, March 26, 1871; m. Dec. 16, 1901, Norma Elsie, dau. of Mr. Edgar F. and Pauline (Baldwin) Preston, of San Francisco, Cal.

## Children :

- (1) Francis Worthington Ames.
- (2) Edgar Preston Ames.
- 4. Alice Bradford Ames, b. at San Francisco, Cal., Sept. 23, 1873; m. July 19, 1899, Thomas Hinckley Robbins, son of Rev. Dr. Chandler and Sarah Fiske (Willard) Robbins, of Boston.
- 5. Elizabeth Gardner Ames, b. July 23, 1877.
- 6. Pelham Bradford Ames, b. in 1879; d. Aug. 7, 1887.
- 7. Alden Ames, b. at San Rafael, Cal., Dec. 19, 1885; Leland Stanford, Jr., Univ., 1906; U. S. vice-consul general, Tientsin, China.
- iii. Robert, d. in infancy.

39. ANDREW<sup>7</sup> (*Jonathan*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, April 10, 1809; married Nov. 10, 1835, Harriet Ann, daughter of William and Betsey (Haskell) Morse, born June 24, 1813.

He was a cabinet-maker, residing at Manchester. He died Oct. 6, 1869; the widow died Jan. 21, 1877.

## Children :

- 69. i. Edward Augustus,<sup>8</sup> b. Sept. 11, 1836.
- ii. Eliza Haskell, b. Nov. 12, 1838; d. unm. March 26, 1901.
- iii. Abby; living at Manchester.

41. SAMUEL STONE<sup>7</sup> (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, April 12, 1803; married first, April 13, 1826, Lydia Richards, who died of consumption May 21, 1829, aged 25 years. He married second, Sept. 11, 1836, Eveline Forster, daughter of Joseph and Lucy Hooper, born Oct. 22, 1816. He died Sept. 17, 1864; the widow married, second, Feb. 3, 1869, Captain Charles Wilmonton, of Manchester, ae. 62, being his second wife. [See article No. 28, 1.]

42. WILLIAM<sup>7</sup> (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, Aug. 6, 1805; married May 14, 1834, Sally, daughter of David Colby, Esq., and his wife Rachel, born July 26, 1813.

He followed the sea in early life, and then settled down on a farm.

He died April 24, 1874.

#### Children :

- 70. i. William Henry,<sup>8</sup> b. April 9, 1835.
- 71. ii. Charles, b. Feb. 4, 1837.
- iii. Samuel Stone, b. Feb. 22, 1842; served in the 23d Mass. Vol. Infantry; d. April 13, 1862, at Newbern, N. C.
- 72. iv. Edward Payson, b. Jan. 5, 1845.
- v. Evaline Foster, b. Oct. 1, 1847; m. Sept. 21, 1871, John, son of Isaac and Harriet Allen. Res. at Manchester.

#### Children :

- 1. Eva Allen, b. July 12, 1872.
- 2. Benjamin L. Allen, b. Jan. 3, 1874; res. New York City.
- 3. Grace H. Allen, b. May 15, 1875.
- 4. John I. Allen, b. May 14, 1879.
- 5. Henry O. Allen, b. Nov. 29, 1880.
- 6. Everett Allen, b. June 11, 1883.
- 7. Elizabeth Allen, b. July 15, 1885.
- 8. Bertram W. Allen, b. March 4, 1887.
- 73. vi. Franklin Kelly, b. Feb. 2, 1849.
- vii. Sarah Elizabeth, b. July 6, 1851; m. Dec. 13, 1882, Charles H. Bennett, son of Amos F. and Amy (Littlefield) Bennett, b. at Billerica in 1850. Reside at Salem.
- viii. Frederic Colby, b. July 21, 1853; d. unm. Sept. 4, 1874.
- 75. ix. George Washington, b. Dec. 9, 1855.

43. JOHN<sup>7</sup> (*John*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, Oct. 4, 1823; married first at Lawrence, April 30, 1848, Nancy, daughter of Rodney and Nancy Severance, born at Greenfield, Dec. 2, 1825, died at Lawrence, Sept. 29, 1851. He married second, at Essex, Nov. 27, 1853, Ann S., daughter of Tyler and Eunice Andrews, born

there Nov. 3, 1833; she died Jan. 21, 1907. He learned the trade of brass-finisher and worked at it nine years in Boston and nine years at Lawrence. He removed West and entered into the business of farming and stock-raising. Resided at Richmond, Ill., till about 1870, when he removed to Randall, Wis.; thence he removed to Alta Vista, Waubesaunsee County, Kansas, in 1879, where he has since resided

#### Children:

- i. Frank Ernest,<sup>8</sup> b. April 25, 1849; d. Aug. 9, 1849.
76. ii. Frank Granville, b. March 11, 1851.
77. iii. Ernest Severance, b. at Richmond, Ill., Oct. 22, 1856.
- iv. George Tyler, b. June 17, 1859; d. Oct. 9, 1886.
78. v. John Irving, b. Dec. 25, 1860.
- vi. Lizzie Florence, b. March 5, 1862; m. at Alta Vista, Oct. 18, 1888, Miletus Peterson.

#### Children:

1. Perry Edgar Peterson.
2. Charles Hooper Peterson.
3. Caroline Opal Peterson.
4. Edith Florence Peterson.
5. George Morris Peterson.
6. Ruth Marie Peterson.
7. Ethel Peterson.
8. John Loren Peterson.
79. vii. William Perry, b. May 17, 1864.
80. viii. Edwin Hazard, b. June 14, 1867.
- ix. Hattie Goldsmith, b. June 30, 1872; m. at Council Grove, Kan., Oct. 25, 1890, Edgar Hamilton Campbell.

#### Children:

1. John William Campbell.
2. Ralph Hooper Campbell.
3. George Lawrence Campbell.
4. Lowell Edgar Campbell.
5. Howard Lynn Campbell.
6. Clarence Harold Campbell.

46. DUMMER MITCHELL<sup>7</sup> (*Nehemiah*,<sup>6</sup> *David*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Durham, Me., Nov. 3, 1802; married Nov. 30, 1832, Annabella, daughter of Edward and Elizabeth (Kemp) Brown, born at Baltimore, Md., Nov. 3, 1813; she died June 30, 1902. Her family were associated with the founding of the Free Methodist church. Her father was a captain and owner of river steamboats.

He was a sailor, ship-carpenter and builder. In early life he saw a good deal of the Atlantic coast. At length he removed

to New Albany, Ind., and built steamboats for river traffic. One of these, *The Antelope*, was the fastest steamer on the Ohio and Mississippi Rivers in her day.

He died Sept. 22, 1880.

Children :

- i. Susan Elizabeth,<sup>8</sup> b. Feb. 28, 1834; d. unm. Sept. 14, 1902.
  82. ii. William Story, b. Aug. 15, 1834.
  83. iii. David Edward, b. Aug. 19, 1838.
  84. iv. Shadrach Kemp, b. May 30, 1841.
  - v. Frances Augusta, b. Dec. 11, 1843; m. Dec. 24, 1863, Frank W. Taylor, b. at New Albany, Ind.
  - vi. Mary Maria, b. March 17, 1846; m. Oct. 17, 1867, James Logan Smith, b. at New Albany, Ind.
- Children :
1. Mary Annabelle Smith.
  2. Harry Eugene Smith.
- vii. Eleanor Mitchell, b. June 28, 1849.

49. JOSEPH STORY<sup>7</sup> (*Joseph*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, March 15, 1827; married at Gloucester, Nov. 11, 1849, Julia A., daughter of Thomas I. and Julia A. Foster, born in Gloucester.

He was a cabinet-maker; removed to Dubuque, Ia. His sister, Eveline F. Wilmonton, bequeathed her estate to him (after its life-use by her husband) and to his wife and children. Joseph C. Hooper, of Chicago, Ill., Mary E., Henry S., and Charles N. Hooper, of Dubuque, Ia., sold in 1887, land in Manchester, Mass., bequeathed to them by the will of Eveline F. Wilmonton, and land in the estate of the late widow, Elizabeth Hooper.

Children :

- i. Mary E.,<sup>8</sup> b. Dec. 25, 1852.
- ii. Joseph C.
- iii. Henry S.
- iv. Charles N.

55. GEORGE KENNARD<sup>7</sup> (*Eleazer*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Sept. 16, 1822;

married first, at Boston, Jan. 11, 1849, Ann M., daughter of John W. Baxter, born in 1821, died April 18, 1866. He married second, at Dedham, Oct. 1, 1867, Louisa R., daughter of Benjamin H. and Elizabeth Adams, born in 1840.

He was a merchant, residing at Boston. He died June 11, 1883.

Children :

- i. Georgianna Allen,<sup>8</sup> b. Dec. 6, 1855; d. May 9, 1858.
- ii. Mary Alexina, m. Oct. 31, 1883, Dr. Horace Packard.
85. iii. George Kennard, b. July 1, 1868.
- iv. Elizabeth Adams, b. March 9, 1870; m. Jan. 16, 1895, Frank Mortimer Wakefield.

Children :

1. Lothrop Hooper Wakefield, b. March 15, 1895.
2. George Kennard Wakefield, b. June 15, 1900.

## EIGHTH GENERATION

56. GEORGE<sup>8</sup> (*George*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *William*,<sup>4</sup> *William*<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Nov. 10, 1821; married Nov. 23, 1847, Elizabeth, daughter of Edmund and Elizabeth (Main) Brown, born Aug. 13, 1824; she died Oct. 16, 1888.

He learned the trade of his father and grandfather, "cordwainer," i. e. shoemaker. Resides at Marblehead (1908) in a serene old age.

Children :

- i. Elizabeth,<sup>9</sup> b. May 6, 1849; m. Nov. 17, 1870, Franklin Gilley. She d. Feb. 23, 1905; he d. April 12, 1883.

Children :

1. Frank Hooper Gilley, b. March 6, 1871; d. Dec. 1, 1874.
2. Edith Gilley, b. Oct. 6, 1872.
3. William Henry Gilley, b. Nov. 14, 1878; m. June 8, 1904, at Chicago, Ill., Ruth Hazel Pye.

## Child:

Ruth Elizabeth Gilley, b. April 11, 1905.

4. Helen Brown Gilley, b. Sept. 12, 1882; d. Feb. 21, 1883.

ii. Mary Abby, b. May 8, 1853; d. Nov. 15, 1863.

iii. George, b. Dec. 21, 1854; resides at Marblehead; in shoe business.

57. ASA<sup>8</sup> (*Asa*,<sup>7</sup> *Asa*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *William*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, baptized Jan. 6, 1833; married April 7, 1853, Mary E., daughter of Edward and Mary (Sims) Union, born Jan. 19, 1833, died June 15, 1901.

He resided at Marblehead. He died Aug. 8, 1876.

## Children:

i. Mary Elizabeth,<sup>9</sup> b. Aug. 21, 1853.

ii. Martha P., b. Aug. 8, 1856; d. unm. Sept. 8, 1882.

58. FRANCIS T.<sup>8</sup> (*Asa*,<sup>7</sup> *Asa*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *William*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Marblehead, Nov. 5, 1840; married there May 1, 1866, Mary A., daughter of Richard and Rebecca Symonds, ae. 26.

He died Aug. 7, 1873.

## Children:

i. Asa,<sup>9</sup> b. June 23, 1867; d. Aug. 31, 1867.

ii. Everett,<sup>9</sup> b. July 26, d. Aug. 27, 1871.

59. WILLIAM LESLIE<sup>8</sup> (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *Asa*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *William*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Halifax, N. S., where his father was temporarily settled, Aug. 2, 1855; married July 9, 1859, Mary Elizabeth, daughter of Richard and Sarah Jane (Gunnison) Heard, born at Shirley, July, 1855.

He prepared for college at the Gloucester High School; was graduated at Tufts College in 1877; M. A., 1878; Ph.D., 1898; professor of electrical engineering at the college; has written papers on various electrical subjects and a treatise on "Electrical Problems."



He is a member of the American Institute of Electrical Engineers and a Fellow of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences.

Children :

- i. Blanche Heard,<sup>9</sup> b. Sept. 7, 1881.
- ii. William Ellsworth, b. May 7, 1887.
- iii. Allen Gunnison, b. Feb. 10, 1890.
- iv. Annie Leslie, b. Nov. 9, 1891.
- v. Gertrude Mellen, b. Dec. 8, 1892.

60. ELLSWORTH STANLEY<sup>8</sup> (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *Asa*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *William*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Osterville, Mass., Sept. 20, 1861; married at Somerville, March 5, 1900, Mary, daughter of Charles and Caroline (Dow) Lockman, born at Buffalo, N. Y., in 1868.

He resides at Denver, Colo.; is the Western representative of the A. Colturn Company, of Philadelphia, wholesale dealers in spices.

61. EDWARD<sup>8</sup> (*Edward*,<sup>7</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Edward*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Salem, May 11, 1835; married Jan. 30, 1877, Elizabeth Green, daughter of John Reynolds and Abigail (Dennis) Rice, born at Charlestown, Dec. 6, 1844.

He was in railroad business some years; more recently agent for a manufactory of stone ware. Residence, Charlestown.

Children :

- i. Maria Edmunds,<sup>9</sup> b. Jan. 13, 1878.
- ii. Elizabeth Rice, b. July 11, 1879.
- iii. Sarah Frances, b. Nov. 23, 1880.

62. NATHANIEL MCINTIRE<sup>8</sup> (*Nathaniel*,<sup>7</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>6</sup> *Edward*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Salem, Sept. 18, 1818; married Feb. 18, 1847, Emily Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel and Abigail Goldsmith, born at Ossipee, N. H., Sept. 12, 1828, died Feb. 23, 1897.

In early life he was in the shoe business; had a position in the U. S. Custom House at Salem for many years; is passing the time of his advanced age with his youngest daughter at Malden.

Children :

- i. Anna Elizabeth,<sup>9</sup> b. Sept. 1, 1848; m. Sept. 5, 1871, William Henry Nichols, 3d, of Salem.
- ii. Emma, b. July 23, 1853; d. Oct. 13, 1892.
- iii. Grace Edwina, b. Sept. 10, 1857; m. May 20, 1884, Charles Henry Denman. Res. Westfield, N. J.
- iv. Carrie Marion, b. May 27, 1862; taught school for a time; m. July 1, 1890, George Richardson, who was b. of English parentage at Mertha, Wales, July 13, 1862. He is a wholesale dealer in furniture in Boston, residing at Malden.

67. HENRY NORTHEY, JR.<sup>8</sup> (*Henry N.*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Boston, Dec. 16, 1834; married at Roxbury, Aug. 9, 1863, Laura, daughter of Benjamin and Eleanor (Bradford) Kent, born in 1836; she died May 29, 1902.

He was in South America when the War of the Rebellion broke out, and hastened home to join in the Union cause. He was commissioned lieutenant of the 32d Mass. Vol. Infantry and did service at the front effectively. Was in recruiting service at Long Island, Boston, some time.

He was commissioned major of the 54th Mass. Vol. Inf., the famous colored regiment, and gallantly served through the tremendous burdens borne by that brave troop.

After the war he stocked and carried on for some time a sheep-ranch in the Southwest. Returning, he was in Boston and New York in various enterprises. His health failing, he went to California; he died at Point Loma Aug. 13, 1902.

Children :

- i. Eleanor Bradford,<sup>9</sup> b. May 26, 1864; m. at Brooklyn, N. Y., June 1, 1896, Vincent Coryell.

## Children:

1. Vincent M. Coryell, b. Jan. 26, 1898.
2. Eleanor Bradford Coryell, b. Sept. 11, 1899.
3. Laura Coryell.
- ii. Henry Northey, d. young.
- iii. Henry Northey, b. at Virginia, N. M., Nov. 23, 1869.
- iv. Laura (Laureta), b. at West Dedham, April 29, 1873; m. in Cambridge, April 1, 1905, Frank Sloan, of Indianapolis, Ind.
- v. Isaac Harris (name changed to Harris Greenwood), b. Aug. 24, 1874.
- vi. Kent, b. April 31, 1876.
- vii. William Bradford, b. at Brooklyn, N. Y., June 13, 1879.

68. ISAAC HARRIS<sup>8</sup> (*Henry N.*,<sup>7</sup> *William*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Brookline, July 23, 1839; married Oct. 3, 1871, Susan Soper, daughter of Charles L. and Harriet L. (Rice) Thayer.

He died in Boston, April 12, 1873.

Mrs. Hooper resides in Boston.

69. EDWARD AUGUSTUS<sup>8</sup> (*Andrew*,<sup>7</sup> *Jonathan*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, Sept. 11, 1836; married Nov. 26, 1863, Helen F., daughter of Ezekiel W. and Charlotte E. Leach, born Nov. 12, 1838. She was at that time a teacher in Boston.

He was a clerk in a mercantile house some time. Removed to New York City, and was residing there till his death, Dec. 3, 1899.

## Child:

Grace,<sup>9</sup> b. Nov. 14, 1869; m. Nov. 2, 1896, Daniel Wever, New York City.

## Children:

1. Edward Hooper Wever, b. April 27, 1899.
2. George Wever, b. Jan. 12, 1903.

70. WILLIAM HENRY<sup>8</sup> (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, April 9,

1837; married March 20, 1859, Mary Elizabeth, daughter of Stephen and Mary E. Ferguson, born Sept. 17, 1842; she died June 9, 1907.

He served in the 13th Mass. Vol. Infantry; lost his right arm at the battle of Gettysburg on the third day of the struggle; was honorably discharged in consequence. Was representative to the General Court in 1865. Was on the force of the Boston Post Office from 1868 for many years and of great efficiency.

He died Jan. 1, 1905.

#### Children :

- i. Florence Hartley,<sup>9</sup> b. May 10, 1860; m. at Boston, April 27, 1887, Charles Henry Haines, son of Theodore Merrill and Elvira P. (Foss) Haines, b. at Saco, Me. He is connected with the Boston Post Office.

#### Children :

1. Charles Henry Haines, b. Feb. 15, 1888.
2. Barbara Florence Haines, b. Jan. 12, 1890.
3. Edith Hooper Haines, b. Sept. 9, 1896.
4. Theodore Merrill Haines, 2d, b. Sept. 12, 1898.
- ii. Mary Jane, b. Dec. 21, 1864; d. March 21, 1865.
86. iii. Fred W., b. Dec. 18, 1869.
- iv. Edith Mary, b. April 11, 1875.
- v. William Henry, Jr., b. July 30, 1878.

71. CHARLES<sup>8</sup> (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, Feb. 4, 1837; married at Beverly, March 24, 1861, Abby Frances, daughter of Abradatus and Sally M. Farrow, born March 24, 1841.

#### Child :

Carrie Thaxter,<sup>9</sup> b. March 28, 1864; m. Dec. 24, 1883, Duncan T. Beaton, b. at Yarmouth, N. S., resident at Manchester. She d. Aug. 14, 1898.

72. EDWARD PAYSON<sup>8</sup> (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, Jan. 5, 1845; married Sept. 18, 1868, Emma Frances, daughter of John G. and Nancy A. Heath, born March 22, 1849.

He served in the War of the Rebellion in the 45th Mass. Vol. Infantry and afterward in the 3d Mass. Cavalry. Was in many severe engagements; captured and escaped at Red River; sick a long time, sick with climatic difficulties and endured much. A loyal, forceful soldier. Has been a capable business man at Manchester.

Children :

87. i. Chester Everett,<sup>9</sup> b. April 12, 1869.
- ii. Alice Frances, b. July 2, 1873; m. Oct. 27, 1897, as his second wife, Dr. Samuel Foster Quimby, son of Elisha and Mary (Flint) Quimby, b. April 16, 1840, d. of apoplexy, Dec. 21, 1903.

73. FRANKLIN KELLY<sup>8</sup> (*William*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, Feb. 2, 1849; married Dec. 25, 1872, Susan Elizabeth, daughter of Charles Henry and Mary Adeline Chertsey (Smith) Sheldon, born Oct. 21, 1849. Mr. Sheldon was the first provision dealer to supply the summer residents of "Manchester by the Sea" and Beverly Farms and the adjacent retreats. Mr. Hooper went into the business with him in 1879 and continues it as Sheldon's Market with great success. He has been much in public service, moderator\* of the town meetings fifteen years, assessor, member of important committees and alive to all improvements and interests of the community. He represented Manchester in the Legislature in 1899 and 1904. He is a thirty-second degree Mason and a Knight Templar, also an Odd Fellow.

Children :

88. i. Arthur Kelly,<sup>9</sup> b. July 1, 1874.
- ii. Samuel Sheldon, b. May 8, d. Nov. 16, 1878.
- iii. Ethel Sheldon, b. March 18, 1885.
- iv. Harry Frank, b. Dec. 14, 1889.
- v. Charles, 2d, b. Sept. 22, 1891.

\* The town so thoroughly appreciate the impartial and efficient manner in which Mr. Hooper has discharged the duties of this office that they voted him a testimonial, expressing their appreciation April 16, 1907.

75. GEORGE WASHINGTON<sup>8</sup> (*William,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Andrew,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Francis<sup>1</sup>*), born at Manchester, Dec. 9, 1855; married Oct. 11, 1875, Carrie B., daughter of Charles A. and Lucy (Stanwood) Cheever, born July 30, 1858. He is a grocer at Manchester.

Children :

89. i. Alfred Cheever,<sup>9</sup> b. June 3, 1876.
- ii. George, b. Feb. 6, 1878.
- iii. Lewis Stanwood, b. Feb. 15, 1888.

76. FRANK GRANVILLE<sup>8</sup> (*John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Andrew,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Francis<sup>1</sup>*), born at Lawrence, Mass., March 11, 1851; married at Waukegan, Ill., May 23, 1884, Anna Bartholomew.

He resides at Antioch, Ill.

Children :

- i. Bertram John.<sup>9</sup>
- ii. Cora May.

77. ERNEST SEVERANCE<sup>8</sup> (*John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Andrew,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Francis<sup>1</sup>*), born at Richmond, Ill., Oct. 22, 1856; married at Waukegan, Ill., June 13, 1881, Lizzie Tweed.

He is a farmer and stock-raiser, residing at or near Alta Vista, Kan. They have had six children, all of whom except one, George Ernest, died in infancy; he lived to the age of nine years.

78. JOHN IRVING<sup>8</sup> (*John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Andrew,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Francis<sup>1</sup>*), born at Richmond, Ill., Dec. 25, 1860; married at Alta Vista, Kan., Dec. 24, 1895, Airy Belle Cooper.

Children :

- i. Mary Belle.<sup>9</sup>
- ii. Velma.
- iii. Olive May.

79. WILLIAM PERRY<sup>8</sup> (*John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Andrew,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Francis<sup>1</sup>*), born at Richmond, Ill., May 17, 1864; married at Dwight, Kan., Sept. 24, 1891, Blanche Helen Boyd.

Children :

- i. Helen Wilhelmina.<sup>9</sup>
- ii. Allen Tyler.
- iii. Joanna Jane.

80. EDWIN HAZARD<sup>8</sup> (*John,<sup>7</sup> John,<sup>6</sup> William,<sup>5</sup> Andrew,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Francis<sup>1</sup>*), born at Richmond, Ill., June 14, 1867; married at Dwight, Kan., March 9, 1893, Rachel Joanna Boyd.

Children :

- i. Harvey John.<sup>9</sup>
- ii. Anna Jane.

82. WILLIAM STORY<sup>8</sup> (*Dummer Mitchell,<sup>7</sup> Nehemiah,<sup>6</sup> David,<sup>5</sup> Andrew,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> William,<sup>2</sup> Francis<sup>1</sup>*), born at New Albany, Ind., Aug. 15, 1836; married April 17, 1862, America, daughter of James and Mary Robertson, born at Bloomington, Ind.; the father was a Kentuckian, the family settling near Deputy, Ind.; Mrs. Robertson was from Maryland.

Mr. Hooper was a Methodist minister most of his life; then went into business. Has been an ardent Free Mason, writer of many papers on the subject, and Grand Orator of Illinois several terms.

Children :

- i. Cyrus Lauron,<sup>9</sup> b. at Rockport, Ind., Nov. 7, 1863; was educated in the public schools at Indiana, the Northwestern and Chicago Universities. Is a High School teacher.
- ii. Mary Annabelle, b. June 2, 1868; m. Frank Kern, of Mattoon, Ill.

Child :

Lauron Armstrong Kern, b. July 24, 1900.



83. DAVID EDWARD<sup>8</sup> (*Dummer Mitchell*,<sup>7</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>6</sup> *David*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at New Albany, Ind., Aug. 19, 1838; married Nov. 12, 1865, Mary Boyes Laird, born at Troy, Ind.

Children :

- i. Clara Annabelle,<sup>9</sup> m. — Hale.
- ii. Susan Eleanor.
- iii. Mary Edna, m. — Clemmons.

84. SHADRACH KEMP<sup>8</sup> (*Dummer Mitchell*,<sup>7</sup> *Nehemiah*,<sup>6</sup> *David*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at New Albany, Ind., May 30, 1841; married May 17, 1864, Nancy Angel, daughter of Morgan and Lucy (Snyder) Welch, born at New Albany, Ind.

He was educated in the public schools. In early life he was a steamboat blacksmith and engineer on the Ohio, Mississippi, Red and Arkansas Rivers. He enlisted in the Union Army, June 1, 1861, in Co. E of the 23d Indiana Regiment of Volunteer Infantry, and served till April 7, 1865. Rose to be major by brevet. Served in the Western armies under Grant and Sherman, and in "the March to the Sea." He turned his attention to railroading and made himself master of the business, occupying important positions with the Louisville, New Albany, and Chicago, the Fort Wayne, the Jackson and Saginaw, Hannibal and St. Joseph and the Iowa Central Railroad Companies. Since June, 1884, has been General Passenger and Ticket Agent of the Denver and Rio Grande Railroad, headquarters and residence at Denver, Colo.

90. i. Charles Edward,<sup>9</sup> b. at New Albany, Ind., Feb. 6, 1867.
- ii. Jean, b. March 23, 1869; m. Oct. 2, 1891, Lloyd Stanley Page, formerly of Chicago, Ill. Mrs. Page is widowed and resides with her father.

Child:

Virginia Page, b. Dec. 2, 1893.

85. GEORGE KENNARD<sup>8</sup> (*George K.*,<sup>7</sup> *Eleazer*,<sup>6</sup> *Joseph*,<sup>5</sup> *Jacob*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Boston July 1,

1868; married Jan. 17, 1907, Mrs. Mary Duncan (Leverich) Shailer, daughter of Stephen Duncan and Mary (De Forest) Leverich and widow of Ira Alexander Shailer.

He was educated in Boston schools and learned the machinist's trade; Mass. Inst. of Technology 1887-1891, courses in mechanical engineering. Became a consulting engineer; has office in New York city; residence Madison, N. J.

## NINTH GENERATION

86. FRED W.<sup>9</sup> (*William H.*,<sup>8</sup> *William*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, Dec. 18, 1869; married at Newton, Feb. 21, 1898, Cinda S., daughter of Sylvanus L. and Annie E. (Woodbury) Mahar, born at Baring, Me.

87. CHESTER EVERETT<sup>9</sup> (*Edward P.*,<sup>8</sup> *William*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, April 12, 1869; married Nov. 26, 1896, Nellie Josephine, daughter of John and Maria (Paine) Bumstead, born at Ludlow, Sept. 8, 1870.

He was educated in the public schools of his native town; entered his uncle's shoe store, and afterward was connected with a Boston wholesale boot and shoe house. Resided at Manchester, N. H., a short time, afterward at Everett.

He died July 11, 1904. Mrs. Hooper is living at Jewett City, Conn. (1908).

### Children:

- i. Everett Bumstead,<sup>10</sup> b. at Manchester, N. H., Sept. 8, 1897.
- ii. Dorothy Payson, b. at Everett, March 12, 1900.
- iii. Edward Payson, b. March 10, 1903.

88. ARTHUR KELLY<sup>9</sup> (*Franklin K.*,<sup>8</sup> *William*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis*<sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, July 1, 1874; married at Gloucester, Dec. 1, 1903, Adeline Wallace, daughter of Melvin H. and Harriet A. (Trask) Perkins, born at Gloucester, 1879.

He fitted for college at Dean Academy and entered Harvard, but his health did not allow him to finish the course.

He resided at Manchester; died Oct. 26, 1905.

Child:

Melvin Franklin,<sup>10</sup> b. Sept. 10, 1905.

89. ALFRED CHEEVER <sup>9</sup> (*George W.*,<sup>8</sup> *William*,<sup>7</sup> *John*,<sup>6</sup> *William*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis* <sup>1</sup>), born at Manchester, June 3, 1876; married Jan. 15, 1908, Harriet T. Jewett, of Baltimore, Md.

90. CHARLES EDWARD <sup>9</sup> (*Shadrach*,<sup>8</sup> *Dummer M.*,<sup>7</sup> *Nehe-miah*,<sup>6</sup> *David*,<sup>5</sup> *Andrew*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *Francis* <sup>1</sup>), born at New Albany, Ind., Feb. 6, 1867; married at Denver, Colo., Sept. 12, 1888, Sarah Emma, daughter of Benair Clement Sawyer, formerly of Pittsburgh, Pa.

He was educated in the public schools, and was trained in railroad business. Enlisted at the outbreak of the Cuban-Spanish war in Co. B, 1st Colorado Infantry, and was promoted to be second lieutenant; served in the Philippines, and, owing to absence of other officers, commanded his company during the war. Was in the Second Philippine Expedition and took part in the capture of Manila. After the war he returned to Denver and took a position with the Denver and Rio Grande Railroad; is now travelling Passenger Agent.

Child:

Jean Sawyer,<sup>10</sup> b. Feb. 16, 1890.



# PART FOUR

---

## THE MAINE FAMILY

THIS PART COMPILED BY CHARLES HENRY POPE



## PART FOUR: THE MAINE FAMILY

It may be said in a general way that there are two stages of the history of the Maine Hooper family, first the "pre-historic" and second the historic. The former stage of the history — which is not un-historical but simply not connected by absolute proofs with the latter stage — begins with an Englishman, John Hooper, resident at Richmond's Island or the Scarboro shore, one may believe, who made a pair of boots for Capt. John Winter or some employee of his and received eight shillings for them in the year 1642, as Winter's accounts show. The surname was spelled "Hupper," but that does not affect the fact of his being properly called Hooper, since the name was often so mis-spelled in England and here.

*Mary Hooper* was a daughter of Capt. John Winter, the manager of the Richmond Island Plantation on the coast of Maine (1630-1648). It would appear that she had first married a husband by the name of "Coulinge," as "my daughter Mary Coulinge" was mentioned by Mr. Winter in his letters to Mr. Robert Trelawney, his employer in the thirties. But he ordered money paid to his "daughter Mary Hooper" in a letter in 1642 and wrote to her in 1644. She may have remained in England when her mother and sister Sarah came to this country. Who her husband was has not yet been ascertained, but probably a Devonshire man. There is no clue to the relationship that Hooper may have had to those of the name who came to America and settled here.

The next point of this un-connected early record is the fact that Thomas Hooper, apparently in the Piscataqua valley, furnished boards and staves for sugar boxes and fish boxes and barrels for various merchandise, to Mr. Peter Coffin as shown in the account presented in Essex Court under date of Feb. 2, 1659, in the lawsuit of Broughton *vs.* Cook in June, 1664.

Next we have one Thomas Hooper, who was on a fishing



voyage with Michael Partridge and was drowned about the entrance of Salem harbor in April, 1667. The inventory of his effects shows partnership in the shallop and fish and some articles of use there; but, like the two earlier records, gives no line relating to family, home or connections. He may have been the man who had carried boards as freight or even carried on the mill business five years before.

Referring to another town in Massachusetts, we find John Hooper with wife Elizabeth, parents of a child Elizabeth in Boston, Jan. 22, 1666; and Feb. 12 of that year the will of Edward Fletcher, cutler and minister, gave a bequest to his sister "Elizabeth Hooper." But there is nothing to show that the couple continued to live here, or that the sister resided in this country, as Fletcher had been abroad for years and his property was partly at Gloucester, Eng.

The next point in this unconnected narrative is the payment of the "charges" of Elisha Hooper for the sum of 12 shillings and 6 pence for serving as a soldier "in the late Indian Warre unto the first September 1677" by the town of Wells, Maine. Yet again we find no particulars about the defender of the pioneer homes. However, Wells is very near Richmond's Island on the one side and York and Kittery, on the other side, where our actual family records commence. One accustomed to trace the connection of families cannot fail to be impressed with this fact, and to consider the probability that John, the boot-maker, Elisha, the soldier, and the men whom we are about to describe were related closely. Especially does this hypothesis grow in favor when we observe that one of the two men whose residence and family we know was a manufacturer of foot-wear, also, and that the trade descended in the line. But the writer is content to leave to later historians all attempts to connect what he has called the "pre-historic" stage with that which is clearly historical.

THOMAS and JOHN HOOPER are the men who stand at the head of the York County, Maine, Hoopers. While there is not a line yet found which demonstrates that they were related, their neighborhood and the occurrence of the same names in some cases suggest that they may<sup>tr</sup> have been brothers; so, without

affirming this, we place their records side by side and those of their descendants similarly, generation after generation. It happened that Thomas' descendants removed to Charlestown, Mass., after a little, and this left those of John alone to continue the history which was begun in 1642 by the first manufacturer (or one of the very earliest) of boots and shoes in the state of Maine!

1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> HOOPER first appears as a resident of Kittery, Maine, in 1694 through the record of his daughter Elizabeth's birth. Hailed from York in 1697, when he and his wife Elizabeth (Small) sold a tract of land which had been bequeathed to her in 1687, by Capt. Francis Champernowne, in whose family she had a home. She appears to have been the daughter of Francis and Elizabeth Small. Shortly after the sale of this land the couple returned to Kittery and made that their home. The town gave him the customary grant of land as a settler in 1700. How long he lived is not known, nor is the death of the wife on record. But in the year 1738 she was a widow and resided at Biddeford; she declined to administer on the estate of her son Benjamin that year; from that date nothing has been found concerning her.

Children :

- i. Elizabeth,<sup>2</sup> b. at Kittery, March 27, 1694.
- ii. Sarah, b. June 25, 1697; m. Jan. 4, 1730-1, Solomon Rose.
3. iii. Nathaniel, b. March 20, 1700.
4. iv. Joshua, b. April 7, 1703.
- v. Benjamin, adult and deceased in 1738, at Falmouth, Me.
- vi. Clement, int. mar. 1741, but d. unm.; admin. est. Oct. 18, 1743.

2. JOHN<sup>1</sup> HOOPER resided at Kittery, Maine, in the year 1701, and had very likely lived there some time previous. A person of the same name was a resident of Portsmouth, across the river Piscataqua in 1696, and was on the list of men ordered to be ready to take their turns as watchmen in the troublous

Indian campaign; and this man and the Kittery resident are not unlikely identical.

He was a shoemaker, or, as the English phrase, long employed in legal documents, here runs, "cordwainer." As has been said above this was the trade of the first John Hooper known to American annals, the man who supplied Capt. John Winter in 1642. From time immemorial Englishmen have held tenaciously to the father's trade or profession, especially for the son who bore the father's name; and who shall deny the probability that the Kittery man was son or grandson of the pioneer?

John Hooper, of Kittery, bought a tract of land in the part of town which became Berwick, and was a member of the church of the latter place; they chose him one of their deacons and the town honored him, and he left a good record of character and citizenship. He died between May 22, 1756, when he made his will, and Jan. 7, 1762, when it was proved. He had married a wife named Charity, whose parentage has not been ascertained, nor the date of her decease.

#### Children:

5. i. John,<sup>2</sup> b. Jan. 14, 1701-2.
- ii. Charity, b. Jan. 17, 1706-7; m. John Key.
6. iii. Samuel, b. April 18, 1709.
- iv. Mary, b. April 15, 1711; m. Thomas Shorey.
- v. Joseph, b. Jan. 29, 1712; published at Biddeford, Nov. 16, 1737, to Elizabeth Locke; but was not remembered in the will of his father in 1756, and we have no record of him.
7. vi. William, bapt. April 26, 1719.
8. vii. Benjamin, bapt. Feb. 19, 1720-1.
9. viii. Solomon, bapt. Sept. 22, 1723.
- ix. Love, m. — Sprague.

## SECOND GENERATION

3. NATHANIEL<sup>2</sup> (*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born at Kittery, Me., March 20, 1700; married (intention at Kittery, April 23, 1723-4) Sarah Bradeen (Breedon). Sarah W. Hooper was admitted to the First Church of Falmouth (Portland) in August, 1731.

## Children :

10. Nathaniel,<sup>3</sup> son of Sarah Hooper, bapt. at Falmouth, Feb. 27, 1727.

4. JOSHUA <sup>2</sup> (*Thomas* <sup>1</sup>), born at Kittery, Me., April 7, 1703; married Elizabeth — .

"Joshua Hooper, an adult person" was received to the church of Biddeford and baptized June 26, 1743. He sold certain "rights" in thirty acres of land there Jan. 27, 1745-6.

Joshua Hooper was a "centinel" in the company of Capt. Samuel Jordan, June 18 to Nov. 11, 1755.

His estate was administered on Oct. 13, 1770, by Robert Patten. He owned fifty acres of land in "Pepperellborough" (Saco).

## Children :

11. i. Thomas,<sup>3</sup> b. Jan. 11, 1735.  
 12. ii. Joshua, b. Nov. 19, 1740.  
 iii. Benjamin, b. July 2, 1743. Benjamin Hooper of Charlestown was a private in the company of Capt. Eleazer Marrow in Col. Jonathan Bagley's regt., April 4 to Nov. 19, 1759; discharged Nov. 5, 1759 (time allowed for journey home).  
 iv. Nathaniel, bapt. Sept. 24, 1749.  
 v. Humphrey, bapt. July 5, 1752.

5. JOHN <sup>2</sup> (*John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Berwick, Me., Jan. 14, 1701-2; married Mary — .

"John Huper" (also spelled Hupper), "Jr. of Berwick," had suits in Piscataqua Court in 1735, 1736 and 1739 against Thomas Hobbs, Somersworth, and Edward Ellis, Dover, accounts and bills of costs. [Files Nos. 14,775, 14,776, and 18,068 at Concord, N. H.]

He was a shoemaker. Removed to Nason's Mills in upper Arundel (Kennebunkport) about 1756.

Is said to have lived to be more than 102 years of age, and to have made a pair of shoes after passing that birthday. [Hist. K. Port.]

## Children :

16. i. George,<sup>3</sup> bapt. Aug. 4, 1728.
- ii. Olive, bapt. same day.
- iii. Abigail, bapt. July 13, 1729; m. June 5, 1747, Solomon Goodwin.
- iv. Mary, bapt. July 16, 1732.
- v. John, bapt. Oct. 23, 1733.
- vi. Keziah, bapt. June 12, 1737; m. Dec. 30, 1759, Elisha Hearl.
- vii. Phineas, bapt. June 21, 1741.
- viii. Mary, bapt. same day.
19. ix. Nathaniel, bapt. Aug. 18, 1751.
- x. Miriam, bapt. April 29, 1754.

6. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> (*John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Berwick, Me., April 18, 1709; married Elizabeth, widow of Josiah Plumer, of North Yarmouth, Me., as a deed shows.

He was a cordwainer, making his home at Arundell (now Kennebunkport), where he was residing in 1763.

Samuel Hooper served in the company of Major Cutts at Louisburg, in 1745.

## Children :

- i. John, bapt. Oct. 15, 1732; "John Hooper, 3d;" m. Elizabeth Nason, Nov. 2, 1758. He d. and she m. (2) — Hodsdon, and adm. on Mr. Hooper's estate July 11, 1763.
- ii. Sarah, bapt. Oct. 15, 1732; m. April 5, 1750, Jeremiah Gilpatrick.
- iii. Charity, bapt. Nov. 17, 1734; m. at Biddeford, Me., Dec. 19, 1754, Jonathan Smith.
22. iv. Samuel, bapt. Aug. 20, 1738.
23. v. Jacob, bapt. Sept. 22, 1740.
- vi. William, bapt. Aug. 29, 1742.
- vii. Josiah, bapt. April 23, 1749.

7. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> (*John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Berwick, Me., April 26, 1719; married Oct. 29, 1743, Elizabeth, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Lord) Emery, born at Berwick, Sept. 24, 1725.

He was a cordwainer as his father had been. He bought a tract of land five miles north of the homestead in Berwick in 1744, and there built a tannery and shoe-shop in which he carried on the double business for many years. He sometimes wrote his name "William Hupper," as in a deed Nov. 4, 1761. He was repeatedly elected to important town offices and appears to have been respected and influential. He and his wife were admitted to the local church (Congregational) in April, 1766, but afterward, rejecting the doctrine of the baptism of infants, joined the Baptist (then called "Anti-paedo-baptist") denomination about 1782.

He was one of the witnesses to the will of John Fall of Berwick, Aug. 1, 1745. He conveyed his homestead to his son "John Hooper, Jun<sup>r</sup>" June 29, 1796. He died July 26, 1809; his widow died in January, 1812.\*

#### Children :

- i. Daniel,<sup>3</sup> b. 1744.
27. ii. William, bapt. March 31, 1746.
- iii. Elizabeth, bapt. July 28, 1751; d. young.
- iv. Noah, bapt. Nov. 15, 1755.
29. v. John, bapt. July 25, 1761.
- vi. Elizabeth, bapt. Sept. 13, 1761; m. Sept. 13, 1779, Tristram Heard.
- vii. Mary, b. March 29, 1764; m. Love Key.
- viii. Sarah, bapt. May 14, 1767; m. June 29, 1790, Rev. Joshua Roberts.
- ix. Martha, bapt. May 14, 1767; m. Richard Hovey.
30. x. James, b. Dec. 17, 1769, bapt. Feb. 5, 1772.

8. BENJAMIN<sup>2</sup> (*John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Berwick, Me., baptized Feb. 9, 1720-1; married at Biddeford, Me., Jan. 26, 1743-4,

\* NOTE. — In the book, "A Biographical Sketch of Eight Generations of Hoopers in America" — to which we are indebted for some details concerning this particular branch — Mrs. William Sumner Crosby, of Brookline, has traced down the descendants of this William<sup>2</sup> Hooper to herself, giving very much and valuable matter concerning some other branches of that line. Her theory that John and Thomas Hooper of Kittery, Me., were sons of William Hooper of Reading is disproved by many documents referred to in our Part One. See No. 272 of this Part.



Lydia, daughter of Capt. Daniel and Rebecca Smith. Lydia Hooper was admitted to the church of Biddeford, Sept. 28, 1766. She died Dec. 25, 1806, "ae. 79 years."

He was dismissed from the church of Kittery to that of Biddeford, July 28, and received Sept. 11, 1743. Held town offices from 1747 onward, selectman, committee on minister, etc. He was a witness to the will of William Cole in 1754, and one of the appraisers of the estate of John Gray in 1755. He served in the French and Indian war and also in the Revolution.

Benjamin Hooper was a "centinel" in the company of Capt. John Gray, June 1 to Nov. 22, 1755; *also*, was paid for "wooding the garrison, for boat hire, for repairing and for hauling stores to the landing-place," one account dated Nov. 2, 1754, another sworn to at Boston, Nov. 10, 1758. He was commissioned cornet of Capt. Nathl. Kimball's company, Col. Nathl. Sparhawk's regt., York Co. Militia, March 10, 1762; captain of the "Red" or 2d Troop of Horse of York Co., Aug., 1771, and April, 1772.

"Captain Benjamin Hooper" was representative to the General Court at Boston in 1783 and 1784. He was the first postmaster of Biddeford, in the year 1789, and filled the office until 1798, when he resigned and his son Daniel was appointed. The office was in his public house. He died in 1802, "ae. 82."

Administration on his estate was granted May 30, 1803, to his son Noah; after the death of the latter the charge devolved on Obed Hooper Dec. 27, 1824. The widow Lydia made her will Aug. 3, 1806, proved Jan. 7, 1807. Gave to her son Noah and grandchildren William Phillips Hooper and Polly Cobb Hooper.

#### Children :

31. i. Noah,<sup>3</sup> bapt. June 27, 1745.
32. ii. Benjamin, bapt. Nov. 22, 1747.
33. iii. John, bapt. March 24, 1750.
  - iv. Lydia, bapt. May 24, 1752; m. Feb. 4, 1773, Robert Edgecomb Nason.
34. v. Daniel, bapt. Nov. 17, 1754.
  - vi. Charity, bapt. May 21, 1758.



vii. Mary, bapt. Dec. 28, 1760; m. Sept. 18, 1783, Nathan Cobb.

viii. Rebekah, bapt. May 29, 1763.

ix. Charity, bapt. Sept. 15, 1765.

9. SOLOMON<sup>2</sup> (*John*<sup>1</sup>), baptized at Berwick, Sept. 22, 1723; married first, Bridget ——. He married second, Abigail ——.

He was a cordwainer, resided at Berwick. Sold a tract of land there, March 26, 1760.

He died, — and his estate was administered on by his widow Abigail, July 24, 1787.

#### Children :

i. Charity,<sup>3</sup> bapt. Nov. 15, 1745; m. July 10, 1766, Joseph Shorey; d. May 19, 1769.

ii. Hannah, bapt. Nov. 8, 1747; m. Feb. 2, 1767, Andrew Neal.

iii. Abigail, bapt. Sept. 7, 1750.

iv. Mary, bapt. July 22, 1761.

v. John, made his will March 29, 1825, proved Dec. 3, 1832. Sisters Abigail and Mary Hooper; Abigail Neal, widow of nephew Solomon Neal and to their children, James, Ambrose, Mary, John Hooper and Edmund Neal.

### THIRD GENERATION

11. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> (*Joshua*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me. Jan. 11, 1735; baptized June 26, 1743; married Oct. 17, 1757, Lois, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Wood) Souther, born at Charlestown, baptized Feb. 19, 1737-8.

He was in Charlestown in 1758; in the valuation list in 1771.

#### Children :

40. i. Thomas,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 2, bapt. 6, 1758.

ii. Lois, bapt. March 3, 1765; m. Feb. 22, 1786, Samuel Woodward.

12. JOSHUA<sup>3</sup> (*Joshua*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., Nov. 19, 1740; baptized June 26, 1743; married April 30,

1765, at Charlestown, Eunice, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Wood) Souther, baptized Oct. 24, 1742.

He was an apprentice of John Rayner in 1760, and at that time was a soldier in the Provincial army.

Joshua Hooper of Charlestown enlisted Jan. 1, 1759, and served till Nov. 20, 1760, 85 weeks, at Fort Cumberland, Nova Scotia, in Capt. Thos. Cheever's company, Col. Frye's regt. Was brought with other soldiers as a passenger in the sloop *Prosperous*, Capt. John Bragdon, Nov. 20, 1760.

His gravestone says that he died "March 22, 1782, ae. 41," while Devens' record says he died "April 3, 1792, ae. 50."

#### Children :

- i. Eunice,<sup>4</sup> b. May 9, 1740; m. Jan. 10, 1794, William Rand, Jr.
- ii. Eliza, b. Oct. 25, 1767; d. Jan. 11, 1792.
- iii. Sarah, b. April 1, 1769; m. March 3, 1790, Naphtali Newhall.
41. iv. Joshua, b. Aug. 24, 1770.
42. v. Nathaniel, b. March 14, 1772.
- vi. Mary; d. May 26, 1802, ae. 27.
- vii. Susanna, b. Nov., 1776; said to have been the first child born in Charlestown after the fire that consumed it — at the battle of Bunker Hill; m. Jan. 10, 1796, Isaac Williams.
43. viii. Thomas, b. April 16, 1779.

16. GEORGE<sup>3</sup> (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Berwick, Me.; baptized Aug. 4, 1728; married Margaret Goodwin.

He resided in Arundel, Me. (now Kennebunkport); sold part of his land there to [his brother] "John Hooper, Jr., of Berwick" in 1762.

We may believe him to have been the "George Hooper" who was reported as being on the training band list of men in the company of Capt. John Fairfield at Arundel, Maine, April 1, 1757. The family removed to Biddeford.

Tristram, George, John and Phinehas quitclaimed their rights in certain lands in Biddeford and Arundel, July 24, 1798.

## Children :

- 50. i. Tristram,<sup>4</sup> bapt. at Biddeford, Me., Aug. 29, 1751.
- ii. Lydia, bapt. same day; m. Samuel (Daniel?) Townsend.
- 51. iii. George.
- 52. iv. John.
- 53. v. Phinehas.
- 54. vi. Theodore.
- 55. vii. Daniel.
- viii. Margaret, b. — ; m. (int. at Biddeford, Nov. 2, 1777), Theodore McIntire.

19. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup> (*John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Berwick, Me., baptized Aug. 18, 1751; married — .

He was a ship-carpenter, residing at Kittery, sold to his son James Hooper, mariner, of Portsmouth, N. H., April 15, 1800, his house and land at Kittery.

## Children :

James,<sup>4</sup> b. — ; d. at Portsmouth, N. H., and his estate administered upon in York County, Me., May 15, 1809, by Ebenezer Chadwick, of Portsmouth; two brothers and two sisters referred to in probate papers; the estate was insolvent.

22. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> (*Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Berwick, Me., baptized Aug. 20, 1738; married Aug. 1, 1759, Peggy Guptil.

He resided at Berwick. He died in 1794; his estate was settled by his widow Mrs. Peggy Hooper and Nathaniel Hooper, Jan. 4, 1794-5; her "thirds" were set off July 1, 1795.

## Children :

- 58. i. Samuel.<sup>4</sup>
- 59. ii. John.
- iii. Susan, m. Moses Roberts of Alfred, Me.
- iv. A daughter, m. — Abbott.
- v. A daughter, m. Simon Ricker.
- vi. A daughter, m. — Perkins.
- vii. Nathaniel; removed to Sanford, Me. Had son Jacob.
- viii. A daughter, m. — Brackett.
- ix. Margaret, d. unm.

23. JACOB<sup>3</sup> (*Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Berwick, Me., bapt. Sept. 22, 1740; married Sept. 29, 1763, Anna Poak.

He was on the training list March 9, 1759; enlisted March 23, 1759, in Capt. Samuel Cobb's company, Col. Jedediah Preble's regt. and served till Nov. 20, 1759; was reported as one of those fed by Henry Belcher at Shrewsbury on the march, 1 meal, 6 pence; served again in Capt. Simon Jeffrey's company, from June 8, 1761, till Jan. 1, 1762.

Children :

- i. Joseph,<sup>4</sup> bapt. at Biddeford, Me., June 23, 1765.
- ii. Mary (Molly), bapt. Aug. 30, 1767.
- iii. Sarah, bapt. June 2, 1771.
- iv. John Poak, bapt. Oct. 22, 1777.

27. REVEREND WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> (*William*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), baptized at Berwick, March 31, 1746; married June 21, 1770, Mary, daughter of Abraham and Elizabeth (Davis) Lord; she died at Madbury, N. H., Jan. 7, 1826, "aged 84." He married second, Mrs. Sarah Demerriitt.

He bought a tract of land in Berwick, April 24, 1778. About the year 1767 there was a revival of religion at "Great Hill," so called, in Berwick, and Rev. Mr. Smith, of Haverhill, visited the converts and led some of them to embrace Baptist sentiments. A church was formed the next year and soon had William Hooper set over them as pastor. [Greenleaf, *Eccles. Sketches*.] "Rev. William Hooper was ordained as the first Baptist minister in the state of Maine in April, 1776," is a statement which has been made by a writer. The little house of worship where the ministry was begun is described by local historians. Mr. Hooper was very efficient in the spread of the Baptist ideas and practices and after several years of labor at home and in the surrounding towns removed to Madbury, N. H., and became pastor of the Baptist church there. He was also a citizen of great influence, held in high esteem by all. He was a delegate to the convention of New Hampshire which considered the proposed constitution of the United States in 1788; at the first session at Exeter the convention voted against

ratifying the constitution, but at the second session, held at Concord, harmony prevailed and the state wheeled into line with the others. Mr. Hooper was also a delegate to the convention which revised the constitution of New Hampshire in 1791. He died in January, 1827.

Children :

- i. Mary,<sup>4</sup> b. March 27, 1771; m. by her father at Madbury, N. H., Nov. 9, 1800, to David Hill, of Durham, N. H.
- ii. Elizabeth, b. 1773; d. Nov. 7, 1818.
70. iii. Noah, b. Oct. 9, 1776.
71. iv. John, b. July 4, 1778.
- v. James, b. 1780; d. at Paris, Me., June 6, 1849.
- vi. Sarah, b. 1782; m. by her father July 17, 1802, to Mr. Chesley, of Durham, N. H.
73. vii. Samuel Lord, b. 1785.

29. JOHN<sup>3</sup> (*William*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), baptized July 25, 1761; married first, Elizabeth Plaisted; married second, Jane, widow of Job Wood and daughter of Ebenezer Lord. He lived on the old homestead in Berwick, Me. He died in 1844.

Children :

- i. Sally,<sup>4</sup> b. 1792; d. at Lawrence, Jan. 25, 1855, æ. 62, 5.
75. ii. George Plaisted, b. Oct. 11, 1801.

30. JAMES<sup>3</sup> (*William*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born Dec. 17, 1769; married first, about 1795, Sally Merrill, of New Gloucester, Me. He married second, Nov. 18, 1802, Mrs. Betsey Hubbard; she died April 1, 1853. He removed to Paris, Me., where he preached many years. He left no sons; two daughters only grew up and married. He died Dec. 24, 1842.

His nephew George P. Hooper went to Paris, Me., and his descendants have resided there.

31. NOAH<sup>3</sup> (*Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., baptized June 27, 1745; married first (intention Nov. 9, 1782), Sarah Gilpatrick. He married second (intention Dec. 18, 1790), Abigail Bradbury.

He resided at Biddeford; died May 15, 1814. The estate was settled by his widow Abigail and her dower set off May 6, 1815.

Children :

- i. Lydia,<sup>4</sup> b. Aug. 22, 1784.
- ii. Mary, b. Sept. 16, 1786.
- iii. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 13, 1788.
- iv. Sarah, b. April 8, 1792.
- v. Mehitable, b. Oct. 13, 1793.
- vi. Abigail, b. Dec. 10, 1795.
- vii. Anna, b. Jan. 15, 1798.
78. viii. Noah, b. Jan. 22, 1800.
- ix. Benjamin, b. July 27, 1802.
79. x. Moses, b. March 16, 1806.

32. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup> (*Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., baptized Nov. 22, 1747; married there Oct. 25, 1770, Sarah Emery.

He held town offices from 1776. He died, and administration on his estate was granted Oct. 26, 1802, to his widow Sarah and John Hooper, Jr. In the account at a later date John refers to "brother Simon who died without heirs." A guardian was appointed for the son Daniel April 16, 1804. The widow's dower was set off Nov. 2, and the rest of the estate divided Dec. 25, 1804, to the "three children," John, Obed and Daniel. The widow's estate was administered on by John and John, Jr., Oct. 5, 1829, and division of the real estate and her property made to Daniel S. Hooper and the heirs of John and Obed.

Children :

- i. Rebekah,<sup>4</sup> bapt. Dec. 5, 1772; d. before division of estate.
80. ii. John, bapt. July 10, 1777.
81. iii. Obed.
- iv. Simon; d. at Hollis, Me.; estate settled by Tristram Hooper, March 18, 1818.
82. v. Daniel S.

33. JOHN<sup>3</sup> (*Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., baptized March 24, 1750; married Mary — .

Administration on his estate was granted to the widow Mary Oct. 28, 1811; her thirds set off Dec. 4 following.

34. DANIEL<sup>3</sup> (*Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., baptized Nov. 17, 1754; married (intention Sept. 2, 1783) Mary Gray, of Pepperellborough.

He was a member of the Mass. House of Representatives 1797-1799. Became postmaster on the resignation of his father in 1798; at his decease his son William P. Hooper was appointed, and held the office till 1802.

He made his will May 29, 1800; it was proved June 26; gave his property in equal portions to his wife and son and daughter. Refers to his father Benjamin Hooper and his "present wife."

#### Children :

- 87. i. William Phillips.<sup>4</sup>
- ii. Mary Cobb.

### FOURTH GENERATION

40. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> (*Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born at Charlestown, Aug. 2, 1758; married June 17, 1792, Rhoda, daughter of Zebadiah and Esther (Swan) Richardson.

He was a boatman; was drowned by the upsetting of a boat Nov. 16, 1812.

#### Children :

- i. Rhoda,<sup>5</sup> d. unm.
- ii. Esther S., d. unm. at Lowell, Nov. 19, 1852, "ae. 54 years, 4 months, 28 days."
- iii. Mary.
- iv. A son, b. 1793; d. Oct. 16, 1795.
- v. Thomas, "who lived at the Westward and had a family."

41. JOSHUA<sup>4</sup> (*Joshua*,<sup>3</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born at Charlestown, Aug. 24, 1770; married July 21, 1793, Hannah, daughter



of George and Rebecca (Hobart) Barrington. She died July 24, 1826, "ae. 52."

He was a boatman and a cooper. He died July 29, 1826.

Children :

- i. Joshua,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 6, 1793; d. July 23, 1831.
- ii. Hannah, b. Aug. 2, 1795; m. (int. May 27, 1817) William A. Parker; she d. Jan. 7, 1837.
- iii. Rebecca Barrington, b. Nov. 3, 1798; d. Dec. 5, 1825.
- iv. Sarah Newhall, b. June 20, 1804; d. unm. Feb. 10, 1850.

42. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup> (*Joshua,<sup>3</sup> Joshua,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*), born at Charlestown, March 14, 1772; married June 18, 1797, Ann, daughter of William and Susanna (Swanton) Wallace, born in Boston, March 27, 1774.

He was a distiller. He resided at Charlestown and Watertown. "His business was ruined by the war of 1812."

He died at Boston, Dec. 23, 1846.

Children :

- i. Nancy,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 9, 1797; m. Sept., 1824, Edward Butman; she d. Dec. 29, 1886.
- ii. Susanna Wallace, b. Oct. 3, 1799; m. Dec. 28, 1836, William Elisha Cash, b. at Alexandria, Va., May 5, 1813, d. in Boston, Aug. 5, 1884. She d. Dec. 7, 1883.

Children :

1. Virginia Isabella Cash, b. June 16, 1838; m. May 15, 1855, Freeman Parker Howland, b. at Hanson, Sept. 29, 1833, d. at Abington, Dec. 21, 1889.

Children :

- (1) Isabella Parker Howland, b. Feb. 24, 1859; m. Oct. 8, 1882, Edgar R. Downs.
- (2) Virginia Frances Howland, b. Dec. 19, 1860; m. July, 1891, Charles W. Norton.
- (3) Charles Freeman Howland, b. Nov. 21, 1862; d. July 18, 1891.

- (4) Carrie Eliza Howland, b. July 1, d. Sept. 7, 1865.  
 2. William Ferdinand Cash, b. Nov. 13, 1841; d. April, 1868.  
 iii. Mary, b. April 23, 1801; d. young.  
 102. iv. Nathaniel, b. Oct. 22, 1803.  
 v. Mary, b. April 7, 1805; m. James Goodenough.  
 vi. Rebecca Oliver, b. Dec. 9, 1807; m. Nov. 6, 1831, Franklin Stevens; she d. August, 1902.  
 vii. Eunice Maria, b. May 30, 1810; d. April 3, 1854.  
 viii. Harriet Elizabeth, b. June 1, 1813; d. young.  
 103. ix. Benjamin Franklin, b. June, 1817.  
 104. x. William Wallace, b. October, 1820.

43. THOMAS <sup>4</sup> (*Joshua*,<sup>3</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas* <sup>1</sup>), born at Charlestown, April 16, 1779; married July 11, 1802, Mary, daughter of Eleazer and Lydia (Austin) Wyer; she died in Boston, May 5, 1880, "aged 96 years and 10 months."

He was a housewright; town treasurer, messenger of the Massachusetts Bank; a highly esteemed citizen. He died July 23, 1868.

#### Children:

105. i. Thomas Wood,<sup>5</sup> b. Feb. 20, 1803.  
 ii. Mary Wood, b. Aug. 30, 1804.  
 iii. Eleazer Wyer, b. April 3, 1806.  
 iv. Elizabeth Austin, b. May 29, 1807; m. at Boston, May 16, 1832, James Caffray.  
 v. Oliver Jaquith, b. at Woburn, June 12, 1809; d. 1811.  
 vi. Caroline, b. Nov. 20, 1810; m. July 28, 1831, Loring Howes.  
 vii. Oliver Jaquith, b. at Woburn, Oct. 19, 1812; d. Feb. 12, 1832.  
 viii. Jonathan Locke, b. June 13, 1814; d. Jan. 3, 1841.  
 ix. Samuel Thompson, b. Feb. 26, 1816; d. Jan. 9, 1872.  
 x. Eunice Souther, b. at Boston, May 3, 1818; m. Nov. 9, 1843, James F. B. Marshall, "merchant at the Sandwich Islands."  
 xi. James Austin, b. April 17, 1820.

- xii. Nancy Brown, b. same time; m. Aug. 30, 1843, Horatio N. Jose, of Portland, Me.
- 108. xiii. Richard Henry, b. May 22, 1823.
- xiv. Sarah Frances, b. Aug. 12, 1824; d. young.
- xv. Sarah Frances, b. April 9, 1826.

50. TRISTRAM <sup>4</sup> (*George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born and baptized at Biddeford, Me., Aug. 29, 1751; married Dec. 25, 1777, Olive Wadlin, of "Little Falls."

At the time of his marriage he was recorded as living at "Oak Island." Complete records not obtained.

Tristram Hooper of Phillipsburgh, County of York (now Sanford), with his wife Peace, sold sawmill-rights July 20, 1805.

Child (inferred):

- 111. Tristram,<sup>5</sup> b. about 1780.

51. GEORGE <sup>4</sup> (*George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me.; married first, Susan (Sarah) Washburne; married second (intention March 31, 1809) widow Sarah Tarbox.

Children:

- 112. i. Loammi,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 15, 1785.
- ii. Sally, b. Nov. 4, 1790.
- iii. Betsey, b. May 12, 1792.
- iv. Timothy, b. July 28, 1794.
- 114. v. Thomas, b. Oct. 25, 1797.
- 115. vi. Samuel, b. June 24, 1805.
- vii. Peggy, b. July [1807].
- viii. Esther, b. Nov. 27, 1809; d. Aug. 6, 1813.

52. JOHN <sup>4</sup> (*George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., married (intention June 6, 1795), Mary (Polly), daughter of Jacob and Mary (Goodwin) Burnham of Kennebunkport, Me. Returned to Biddeford, Me.

John Hooper died Sept. 19, 1811.

Children:

- 116. i. Stephen,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 17, 1797.
- ii. Bartholomew, b. Jan. 9, 1800.

- iii. Jacob, b. July 7, 1803.
- iv. Mary [Jane], b. Oct. 31, 1805; m. in Boston, Oct. 12, 1853, Nathaniel Belcher, of Braintree.
- v. Almira, b. Aug. 3, 1808.

53. PHINEHAS <sup>4</sup> (*George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., 1769; married (intention Aug. 30, 1793) Hannah Hill, born March 10, 1772.

He died May 10, 1841.

Children :

- 120. i. George,<sup>5</sup> b. July 18, 1794.
- ii. Abigail, b. July 30, 1796.
- iii. Mary, b. Oct. 10, 1798.
- iv. Lydia, b. Jan. 10, 1801; d. Dec. 22, 1870.
- 121. v. King Cyrus, b. Aug. 28, 1803.
- 122. vi. Henry Hill, b. March 15, 1806.
- vii. Hannah H., b. Aug. 7, 1810; m. John Hooper (No. 167).
- viii. Phinehas, b. June 20, d. July 5, 1816.

54. THEODORE <sup>4</sup> (*George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), married (intention Jan. 31, 1807) Mary Lunt; after his death she married second Nehemiah Bradbury.

He died Dec. 27, 1809. After his death and her second marriage Mrs. Hooper ("now Bradbury") requested the appointment of her late husband's brother, Mr. Tristram Hooper of Saco, merchant, as administrator of Theodore's estate, and this was done Dec. 27, 1824. Mr. Bradbury was appointed guardian of Tristram Hooper, a minor of above 14 years, only son of the late Theodore Hooper, Jan. 24, 1825. William Cutts was appointed guardian of the daughters.

The inventory mentions the farm which had been bequeathed to Mr. Hooper by Theodore McIntire, late of Biddeford, after the death of Mrs. Margaret McIntire.

Children :

- i. Sarah Louisa.<sup>5</sup>
- 125. ii. Tristram.
- iii. Ann Elizabeth.

55. DANIEL <sup>4</sup> (*George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>) born at Biddeford, Me.; married (intention July 12, 1793) Susanna Haley. Resided at "Little Falls."

Children :

- 128. i. Benning,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 12, 1793.
- ii. Oliver, b. May 3, 1796; int. m. Oct. 25, 1818, Betsey Wakefield, of Lyman, Me.
- 130. iii. Joel, b. Sept. 23, 1798.
- iv. Charles, b. Aug. 1, 1800.
- v. Susannah, b. Feb. 3, 1803.
- vi. William, b. Jan. 23, 1806.
- vii. Daniel, b. May 23, 1808.

58. SAMUEL <sup>4</sup> (*Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Berwick, Me.; married Mary Coffin. Resided at Shapleigh.

Children :

- 136. i. Samuel,<sup>5</sup>
- 137. ii. George, b. May 13, 1807.
- iii. Apphia, m. John Trafton, of Alfred, Me.

Children :

- 1. Samuel Trafton, d. in the War of the Rebellion, in volunteer service.
- 2. Sumner Trafton, res. at Beverly.
- iv. Mary, m. Moses Goodwin; daughter, Mrs. Electa Boston, 73 Broadway, Haverhill.
- v. Hephzibah, m. the same day as her sister Mary, a twin brother of her husband, namely, Elisha Goodwin.
- vi. Nancy, m. Samuel Shackley of Shapleigh.

Children :

- 1. Daniel Shackley, res. Springvale.
- 2. Moses Shackley, res. Beverly.

59. JOHN <sup>4</sup> (*Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>).

Children :

- i. Margaret<sup>5</sup> (Peggy), m. Jeremiah Bragdon, of Shapleigh.

Children :

- 1. Nancy Bragdon, m. Thatcher Ricker; son Simon Ricker.

- 2. Ellen Bragdon.
- 3. Eliza Bragdon.
- 4. John Bragdon.
- ii. Betsey, d. unm.
- iii. Sarah, b. 1801; d. unm. May 12, 1876.

70. REVEREND NOAH<sup>4</sup> (*William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Berwick, Me., Oct. 9, 1776; married by his father June 23, 1796, to Elizabeth (Betsey) Kelley, of Durham, N. H.

He became a Baptist minister; preached at Dover, N. H., Belfast, Me., and other places. He died at Berwick, Me., in 1854.

Children (list incomplete):

- 149. i. John Kelley,<sup>5</sup> b. 1798.
- 150. ii. Augustus, b. Feb. 11, 1804.
- 151. iii. Noah, b. Nov. 11, 1806.
- iv. Martha; she m. (1) Mr. Ward, (2) Mr. Russell. Res. (1908) Portland, Me.
- v. Joseph, b. Nov. 5, 1818; m. Helen Maria Wallingford. He d. at Portland, Ore., April 4, 1854.

71. JOHN<sup>4</sup> (*William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Berwick, Me., July 4, 1778; married by his father Jan. 22, 1799, to Susan, daughter of Ebenezer and Eunice (Tarr) Meserve, born at Durham, N. H.; she died at West Roxbury, April 9, 1863, "ae. 82 years, 10 months and 6 days."

He was a farmer at Madbury, N. H., on the homestead of his father. In later years he removed to Roxbury, Mass., where he died Oct. 18, 1828. He is said to have preached sometimes, though not ordained.

Children, all but the two youngest b. at Madbury, N. H.:

- i. Eunice,<sup>5</sup> b. 1790; m. Timothy Glover.
- ii. Mary, b. March 5, 1801.
- iii. Irene P., b. Jan. 4, 1804; m. James Stanyon.
- 153. iv. John, b. Dec. 12, 1805.
- 154. v. William.
- vi. Ivory, b. 1809; d. 1831.

- vii. Sarah, b. 1811; m. about 1832, — Jordan.
- viii. Hannah, m. Dwight Parsons, of Bangor, Me.
- 155. ix. Sylvester M., b. about 1816; m. at Boston, Dec. 31, 1840,  
Ann Wiley; he d. March 12, 1845.
- 156. x. James.

73. SAMUEL LORD<sup>4</sup> (*William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Madbury, N. H., 1785; married March 12, 1807, Polly Clark, of Berwick, Me.

He died at Madbury, N. H., Sept. 19, 1807.

Child:

Samuel,<sup>5</sup> b. 1807; d. in Berwick, Me., April 3, 1831.  
[Gr. st.]

74. GEORGE PLAISTED<sup>4</sup> (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Berwick, Me., Oct. 11, 1801; married at Dover, N. H., April 6, 1828, Abigail Guppy, of Dover, born March 2, 1806, died Oct. 14, 1895.

He had his education in the public schools of Berwick, and entered into mercantile life.

He removed to Paris, Me., where his uncle, Rev. James Hooper, had been a very prominent man in the building up of the community, and settled on the farm his uncle had occupied.

He died June, 1882.

Children:

- i. Eliza,<sup>5</sup> b. Jan. 13, 1829; m. Feb. 25, 1849, James K. Hammond. She d. Aug. 30, 1865.

Children:

- 1. Charles Hammond, b. June 7, 1851; d. Feb. 24, 1861.
  - 2. Herbert P. Hammond, b. Feb. 7, 1855; m. Kate E. Jackson.
  - 3. Fred Hammond, b. June 5, 1860; d. Feb. 16, 1869.
  - ii. Martha, b. March 15, 1831; m. George Merrill.
- Child:  
Alice Gertrude Merrill.



- iii. Mary (twin with Martha); m. Andrew J. Hall, of Buckfield, Me.

Children:

1. Mary Abbie Hall.
2. Georgiana Hall.
3. Arthur S. Hall.
4. Martha G. Hall.
5. Harry L. Hall.

161. iv. William, b. April 24, 1832.

- v. Abigail, b. April 24, 1832; m. (1) John Coltman; m. (2) Moses Y. Knight; both of Portland.

Children:

1. Susie Agnes Coltman, b. 1860; m. Rev. Frederic W. Farr.
2. John Hooper Coltman, b. Dec., 1862.

162. vi. James E.

163. vii. George Plaisted, Jr., b. May 12, 1839.

164. viii. John A., b. Jan. 18, 1846.

78. NOAH<sup>4</sup> (*Noah*,<sup>3</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., Jan. 22, 1800; married Dec. 6, 1838, Mary, daughter of Daniel and Eunice (Dearing) Foss, widow first of — Tarbox and second of Moses Hooper, No. 79. She survived Noah Hooper, also, and married fourth, Mr. Jordan.

Children:

165. i. Oren,<sup>5</sup> b. at Biddeford, Me., Dec. 10, 1839.  
 ii. Louisa Maria, b. Nov. 3, 1841.

79. MOSES<sup>4</sup> (*Noah*,<sup>3</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., March 16, 1806; married April 8, 1834, Mary, daughter of Daniel and Eunice (Dearing) Foss, widow of Tarbox; she survived him and married third, his brother Noah Hooper.

Child:

166. Moses, b. at Lyman, Me., Jan. 21, 1835.

80. JOHN<sup>4</sup> (*Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., baptized July 10, 1777; married (intention Feb. 12, 1804), Rebecca Downs, of Waterborough.

## Children :

- i. Rebecca,<sup>5</sup> b. Dec. 14, 1804.
- 167. ii. John, b. July 18, 1806.
- 168. iii. Isaac Downs, b. Nov. 26, 1808.
- 169. iv. Theodore, b. June 4, 1812.
- v. Martha Freeman, b. Oct. 28, 1816.
- 170. vi. Simon, b. June 19, 1819.
- 171. vii. Arthur, b. Nov. 11, 1822.

81. OBED<sup>4</sup> (*Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me.; married (intention Nov. 7, 1807), Judith North (Worth).

His estate was administered on June 7, 1830, by Benjamin Hooper, also of Biddeford. Daniel S. Hooper was appointed guardian of children Rebecca, above 14, and Samuel W., Obed and Joshua S., under 14, March 31, 1831.

## Children :

- 172. i. Benjamin,<sup>5</sup> b. Sept. 24, 1808.
- ii. Sarah, b. April 19, 1810.
- iii. Rebecca.
- 173. iv. Samuel W.
- 174. v. Obed.
- 175. vi. Joshua Smith, b. May 29, 1822.

82. DANIEL S.<sup>4</sup> (*Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me.; married (intention at Biddeford, Me., Sept. 7, 1816) Miriam Locke, of Hollis, Me.

She died June 23, 1865.

He died at Biddeford, Sept. 23, 1871, "ae. 93 years."

## Children :

- 176. i. Stephen Locke,<sup>5</sup> b. Aug. 27, 1817.
- ii. Mary Elizabeth, b. July 3, 1820; d. Sept. 4, 1851.
- iii. Julia Ann, b. Jan. 9, 1826; m. Stillman Gurney, of Saco.
- iv. Benjamin Hill, b. March 5, 1828; m. Feb. 2, 1860, Ann F. Emery.
- 178. v. Caleb Locke, b. Jan. 20, 1833.
- 179. vi. Daniel O. S., b. Sept. 17, 1840.

87. WILLIAM PHILLIPS <sup>4</sup> (*Daniel*,<sup>3</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me.; married Mary — .

He died April 21, 1855, "ae. 69 years, 11 months, 21 days."

Children :

- i. Mary Hope,<sup>5</sup> b. May 19, 1811; m. Oct. 16, 1831, Samuel Merrill.
- ii. Elizabeth, b. May 20, 1814; m. Oct. 18, 1842, Thomas H. Cole.
- iii. Edward Henry Cobb, b. Oct. 21, 1817; int. mar. July 19, 1847, Elizabeth White.
- iv. Hannah Jane, b. 1822; m. Aug. 29, 1844, George O. Burnham.
- v. Harriet Augusta, b. Aug. 1, 1826; m. Sept. 28, 1847, William Hill.
181. vi. William Phillips, b. Feb. 21, 1829.

## FIFTH GENERATION

102. NATHANIEL <sup>5</sup> (*Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>3</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*),<sup>1</sup> born at Charlestown, Oct. 22, 1803; married Jan. 8, 1832, Lucy (Carson) Dodge, widow of Ammi Dodge, daughter of Asa and Elizabeth (Harwood) Carson, of New Boston, N. H.

He engaged in fishing in early life, having his home at New Boston, N. H. In 1849 made his home on Brewster's Island, Boston Harbor, and boarded the government employees who were building the sea-wall. In 1856 he was appointed keeper of the Bay Light, which duty he performed for 15 years. He was awarded a medal by the Mass. Humane Society for saving the life of a man.

He died Jan. 28, 1882.

Children :

- i. Charles Joseph,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 4, 1833.
- ii. Augustus, b. 1835.
- iii. Wallace Dupee, b. Jan. 27, 1837.
- iv. Elizabeth Clementina, b. Oct. 18, 1840; m. April 12, 1867, Martin V. Deland, resident at Whitney's Point, N. Y.

- v. Mary Georgiana, b. at same time (twin); m. Franklin P. Carson.
- vi. Nathaniel Franklin, b. Sept. 4, 1844; soldier in 20th Mass. V. I.; was killed at the battle of Fredericksburg, Dec. 11, 1862.
- vii. William Cash Edgar, b. May 8, 1848; d. unm. May 30, 1901.
- viii. Abby Rebecca.

103. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN<sup>5</sup> (*Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>3</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born at Charlestown, June, 1817; married first Sabrina Carr. He married second, at Groton, Oct. 6, 1842, Mariette Colby. He was then residing at Boston. He removed soon after to Worcester, thence to Newark, N. J.

Children :

- i. Arthur N., b. Oct. 5, 1843; d. Feb. 10, 1845.
- ii. Olivia Pinney, b. Dec. 8, 1844; d. Oct. 10, 1846.
- iii. Benjamin Franklin, b. Jan. 24, 1846.
- iv. Anna Maria, b. March 26, 1848.

104. WILLIAM WALLACE<sup>5</sup> (*Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>3</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born at Charlestown, October, 1820; married first Mary A. Campbell, born at Portland, Me., in 1834; she died in Boston, May 14, 1877. He married, March 5, 1889, Mrs. Elizabeth (Babb) Perry, of Chelsea; she died Sept. 24, 1890. He died June 3, 1901.

Children, born at Boston :

- i. Isabella,<sup>6</sup> b. June 6, 1858.
- ii. Elizabeth, b. July 15, 1860.
- iii. Lucy, b. Oct. 3, 1862.
- iv. Charles Henry, b. July 28, 1868.

105. THOMAS WOOD<sup>5</sup> (*Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>3</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) born at Charlestown, Feb. 20, 1803; married first, at Boston, May 24, 1827, Betsey A. Shaw. He married second, Rebecca G—. She joined him in a deed of land in East Boston, Jan. 12, 1853.

He was a bank teller in Boston at the time of his death, March 27, 1855; the widow and Oliver G., Alice, Howard and Henry Howard conveyed land Oct. 1, 1867.

Children :

- i. Oliver G.,<sup>6</sup> b. 1832; d. Jan. 7, 1871.
- ii. Sarah J., b. 1838; m. Aug. 18, 1857, Theodore B. Shackford, b. at Pembroke, N. H.
- iii. Alice Howard, b. May 27, 1843.
- iv. Henry Howard, b. about 1845.

108. RICHARD HENRY<sup>5</sup> (*Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>3</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born at Charlestown, May 2, 1823; married at Lexington, Nov. 22, 1854, Helen E., daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth Muzzey, born at Boston in 1828. He was a merchant at Cumberland at the time of his marriage.

He was some time an organ builder; resided at Lexington. He died April 27, 1885.

Children :

- i. Helen Louisa,<sup>6</sup> b. 1858; d. at West Roxbury, Feb. 28, 1865, ae. 6 years, 6 months, 3 days.
- ii. Elizabeth W., b. Nov. 4, d. Nov. 26, 1863.
- iii. Eleanor Gordon, d. Aug. 30, 1873, ae. 5 years, 10 months, 8 days.

111. TRISTRAM<sup>5</sup> (*Tristram*,<sup>4</sup> *George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) (inferred), born about 1780; married first (intention at Saco, Me., Nov. 24, 1804), Sarah [Goodwin] Jordan; she died Feb. 7, 1810. He married second (intention at Saco, Me., July 20, 1810), Elizabeth Cutts, of Berwick, Me., who survived him.

He died Nov. 14, 1826. Was she the "Elizabeth Hooper," "ae. 94," who died at Saco, June 3, 1878?

Children :

200. i. Frederic Temple,<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 25, 1805.
- ii. Tristram, Jr., b. July 25, d. Aug. 6, 1807.
- iii. Sally Goodwin, b. Sept. 16, d. Sept. 26, 1808.
- iv. Tristram, Jr., b. Sept. 17, 1809; d. June 24, 1832, be-

queathing his property to his "mother in law" Elizabeth, his brother Frederic T., sisters in law Sarah Louisa Hooper and Ann Elizabeth Dodge, and to Foxwell C. Cutts.

- v. Ann Elizabeth, b. June 5, 1811; m. (int. July 3, 1831), Benjamin Dodge.
- vi. Sarah Louisa, b. Jan. 17, 1814.
- vii. Richard Orlando, b. March 29, 1820; d. July 27, 1823.

112. LOAMMI<sup>5</sup> (*George*,<sup>4</sup> *George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., Dec. 15, 1785; married Jane ——. He was a trader in Wells. He died —; his estate was administered on March 18, 1816, by his widow Jane; guardians were appointed for his minor children under 14 years of age, Eliza and Sally, Aug. 17, 1816.

114. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> (*George*,<sup>4</sup> *George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), married at Boston, May 24, 1827, Betsey A. Shaw.

Residing at Boston, a sea-captain (mariner), he sold, Aug. 3, 1831, his wife Betsey signing with him, to Daniel Hooper, of Biddeford, Me., his share in the farm on which his father lived in Biddeford, which had been conveyed to him and his brother Samuel Hooper.

115. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> (*George*,<sup>4</sup> *George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, June 24, 1805; married first (intention Oct. 26, 1827), Martha, daughter of Samuel Tarbox, born in Biddeford, Sept. 25, 1807, died Sept. 22, 1830. He married second, Dec. 25, 1834, Dorcas, daughter of Noah and Mary (Cole) Staples, born March 1, 1810; she died March 18, 1903.

He died at Saco, Me., Aug. 4, 1886.

Children, all born at Biddeford, Me.:

- 207. i. George Loammi,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 3, 1828.
- ii. Albert, b. Jan. 2, 1836; d. May 9, 1887.
- iii. Caleb Staples, b. July 16, 1837; d. in United States Army at Ship Island, La.
- iv. Martha Esther, b. Feb. 18, 1839.
- 208. v. Ambrose, b. May 5, 1840.

- vi. Orlando, b. May 11, 1842; d. at Ship Island, La.
- 209. vii. Samuel Cole, b. Aug. 7, 1843.
- viii. Sumner, b. March 17, 1845.
- 210. ix. Sylvester, b. June 28, 1846.
- x. Arthur, b. Jan. 9, 1849.
- xi. Helen, b. Oct. 3, 1850.
- xii. Mary Hannah, b. Oct. 5, 1852.

116. STEPHEN <sup>5</sup> (*Joseph*,<sup>4</sup> *George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., Dec. 17, 1797; married Ellen Butler.

Child :

George H.,<sup>6</sup> b. April 8, 1850; m. June 30, 1875, Josephine Calef; he d. Nov. 5, 1907.

120. GEORGE <sup>5</sup> (*Phinehas*,<sup>4</sup> *George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., July 18, 1794; married (intention at Biddeford, Oct. 23, 1818), Priscilla Lord, of Lyman, Me.

He died May 3, 1850.

Children :

- i. Sarah Lord,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 17, 1819; d. April 2, 1841.
- ii. Charles Henry, b. Feb. 5, 1823; d. Feb. 5, 1844.
- iii. Hannah Hester, b. Feb. 13, 1825.
- iv. Phinehas, b. Oct. 19, 1826; m. Nov. 24, 1847, Lydia A. Osgood.
- v. Caroline, b. Nov. 25, 1829.
- 227. vi. John Jackson, b. Oct. 14, 1832.
- vii. James A., b. June, 1839; m. Jan. 1, 1877, Alice A. Murch.

121. KING CYRUS <sup>5</sup> (*Phinehas*,<sup>4</sup> *George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., Aug. 28, 1803; married (intention at Biddeford, Jan. 4, 1834), Mary C. Hooper of Biddeford.

He died February, 1869.

122. HENRY HILL <sup>5</sup> (*Phinehas*,<sup>4</sup> *George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., March 15, 1806; married Dec. 25, 1838, Julia Ann Bickford of Kennebunkport, Me. She died April 12, 1881, "ae. 72 years."

He died Nov. 16, 1882, "ae. 76 years."



## Children :

- 231. i. Edwin Brewster,<sup>6</sup> b. at Biddeford, Me., May 7, 1840.
- 232. ii. William Albra, b. Jan. 10, 1842.
- 233. iii. Daniel Henry Bickford, b. Sept. 5, 1847.

125. TRISTRAM<sup>5</sup> (*Theodore*,<sup>4</sup> *George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me.; married Nov. 27, 1835, Elizabeth Lunt.

## Children :

- i. Mary Ann,<sup>6</sup> b. Oct. 19, 1836.
- ii. Elizabeth W., b. July 12, 1838.
- 237. iii. Tristram, Jr., b. Feb. 22, 1840.

128. BENNING<sup>5</sup> (*Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., Sept. 12, 1793; married (intention April 24, 1824), Hannah Knox, of Lyman.

## Children :

- 239. i. Elijah Francis<sup>6</sup> (Francis Elijah), b. at Biddeford, Me., Feb. 23, 1831.
- 240. ii. Louis Bradford, b. do., Aug. 9, 1833.
- iii. William Oliver, b. do., Nov. 6, 1834; d. April 21, 1893.

130. JOEL<sup>5</sup> (*Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., Sept. 23, 1798; married (intention Nov. 5, 1836), Hannah Warren, of Lyman, Me.

He died March 15, 1875.

## Children :

- i. Mary Caroline,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 13, 1839.
- ii. Sarah Hannah Clemens, b. March 15, 1841.

136. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> (*Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Shapleigh, Me.; married Lucy Ham.

Resided at Shapleigh.

## Children :

- i. Lyman,<sup>6</sup>
- 250. ii. Robinson, b. July 31, 1819.

- iii. Apphia, m. Sumner Trafton.
- 251. iv. Samuel George, b. Dec. 29, 1828
- v. Caroline.
- 252. vi. Charles.

137. GEORGE<sup>5</sup> (*Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Shapleigh, Me., May 13, 1807; married January, 1832, Mercy, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Ross) Stanley, born Jan. 15, 1805, died July 15, 1890.

They made their home with Mrs. Hooper's parents and resided there. He was a prosperous farmer.

He died Dec. 10, 1883.

#### Children :

- 253. i. Elisha.<sup>6</sup>
- ii. Timothy Stanley, b. June 6, 1834; d. unm. June 22, 1884.  
He served in the War of the Rebellion.
- iii. Mary Ellen, b. May 16, 1836; d. unm. March 25, 1856.
- 254. iv. John Fairfield, b. July 30, 1838.
- v. Nancy Ellen, b. March 1, 1840; m. April 30, 1861, Elisha Morrison, son of Noah and Ada (Roberts) Morrison, b. Nov. 7, 1836. He is a farmer in Shapleigh, Me. Mrs. Morrison has been very helpful to the compiler of this genealogy.

#### Children :

- 1. Ella Mary Morrison, b. June 7, 1862; m. Dec. 13, 1890, Willard S. Littlefield, of Sanford, Me.

#### Child :

Marion A. Littlefield, b. Sept. 22, 1896.

- 2. Emma Clara Morrison, (twin with the above)  
b. June 7, 1862.
- 3. Loren Elbridge Morrison, b. July 3, 1874.
- 4. Ernest Ellsworth Morrison, b. March 1, 1879;  
m. 1901, Florence, daughter of — Quigley,  
of Concord, N. H. They reside at Middle-  
town, Conn.

- vi. Mercy, m. Walton Hobbs of Springvale.

#### Children :

- 1. Fred Hobbs, m. Mabel Hooper.

2. Harley Hobbs, m. Mary Stanley.
3. Maud Hobbs, m. Frank Merrifield.

255. vii. Gilman George.
256. viii. Amasa Loring.
257. ix. Irving William.

149. JOHN KELLEY <sup>5</sup> (*Noah*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Madbury, N. H., Oct. 22, 1798; married Feb. 24, 1820, Caroline Tilden Rundlett.

He learned the trade of shoemaker but did not follow it long. Was inspector of customs (under President Polk) at Portland, Me.; afterward deputy sheriff and keeper of the jail of Cumberland County several years.

He died at Portland, Me., Oct. 3, 1877.

#### Children :

- i. William Augustus,<sup>6</sup> b. Feb. 14, 1825; d. March 21, 1843.
- ii. Eliza Ann Capen, b. June 22, 1822; m. Benjamin Curtis Fuller. She d. Dec. 9, 1890.
- iii. John Merrill, b. July 18, 1827; d. May 14, 1843.
- iv. Harriet Louisa Rice, b. June 11, 1829; m. Irving Blake. She d. May 9, 1872.
265. v. Charles Tibbetts, b. June 20, 1831.
- vi. George L., b. and d. 1833.

150. AUGUSTUS <sup>5</sup> (*Noah*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Madbury, N. H., Feb. 11, 1804; married March 26, 1825, Frances Ann, daughter of Forbes and Sarah Turner, of Bath, Me. She died Aug. 28, 1881. He was a cabinetmaker.

He was shipwrecked on the schooner *Caroline* when bound from South Carolina to New York City, March 24, 1839

#### Children :

- i. Sarah Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> b. at Bath, Me., Dec. 17, 1826; m. Sept. 5, 1847, Wm. C. Poor. She d. Aug., 1893.
- ii. Frances Ann, b. at Camden, Me., Aug. 22, 1828; m. Dec. 18, 1847 Robert, Bearse.
- iii. Charles Tibbetts, b. at Bloomfield, Me., Oct. 30, 1830; d. March 1, 1832.

- 266. iv. Charles Tibbetts, b. at the same, May 3, 1832.
- v. Lucy Walker, b. at do., Sept. 20, 1834; d. Dec. 7, 1835.
- vi. Martha Caroline, b. do., Jan. 8, 1837; m. June 13, 1860,  
John D. Best; she d. Aug. 10, 1907.
- vii. Hiram Augustus, b. Feb. 28, 1839; d. March 5, 1839.

151. REVEREND NOAH <sup>5</sup> (*Noah*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Saco, Me., Nov. 11, 1806; married Oct. 3, 1837, Lucy, daughter of Andrew and Susannah (Merrill) Walker, born at Kennebunkport, Me., May 20, 1806; she died at Exeter, N. H., Dec. 4, 1878.

He was educated at Bloomfield Academy, Me., and Newton Theological Seminary. Was ordained as a Baptist minister at Woburn, Aug. 31, 1837. Preached at Woburn till 1840; pastor at Exeter, N. H., 1840-1845, and was recalled there in 1861 and held the office till 1871. Meantime he had been pastor of churches at Deerfield, Mass., Somersworth, N. H., and Newburyport, Mass. After resigning his second pastorate at Exeter he was minister to several other churches successively, Stratham, N. H., from 1876 to 1882, being the longest ministry. He was a prominent worker in the temperance cause; was agent of the American and Foreign Bible Society in New Jersey, 1855-1861. An honored minister and worker for human redemption. He died at Exeter, N. H., March 4, 1896.

#### Children:

- i. Andrew Walker,<sup>6</sup> b. April 11, 1839; d. April 12, 1842.
- ii. Lucy Maria, b. Dec. 16, 1840; res. at Exeter, N. H.
- iii. Marietta, b. Aug. 31, 1842; m. by her father, April 18, 1865, to Rev. Henry Gilbert Safford, a Baptist minister, son of Henry and Eunice Safford, b. in Boston, Jan. 18, 1832, d. May 29, 1899.

#### Children:

- 1. Emma Gertrude Safford, b. March 2, 1866.
- 2. William Hooper Safford, b. Jan. 10, 1868; d. Jan. 11, 1878.
- 3. George Henry Safford, b. Sept. 8, 1869.
- 4. Grace Helen Safford, b. April 16, 1872; m. June 1, 1892, Stephen Wallace Moore.

## Children :

- (1) Dorothy Moore, b. March 7, 1897.
- (2) Donald Moore, b. June 15, 1899.
- 5. Walter Gilbert Safford, b. Sept. 24, 1879; d. Aug. 26, 1897.
- 6. Arthur Walker Safford, b. Aug. 10, 1882.
- iv. Martha Sophia, b. Aug. 21, 1844; d. Aug. 25, 1881.
- v. Susan Elizabeth, b. Feb. 12, 1846; d. March 31, 1863.
- vi. William, b. Sept. 17, 1847; d. Aug. 10, 1848.
- 267. vii. George Boardman, b. May 5, 1849.
- viii. Joseph Ward, b. Dec. 10, 1851; d. July 3, 1853.

153. JOHN<sup>5</sup> (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Madbury, N. H., Dec. 12, 1805; married Feb. 26, 1833, Martha Stanwood, daughter of Deacon John and Jane (Stanwood) Perry, born at Brunswick, Me., Feb. 27, 1811.

He spent his boyhood at Madbury; removed in early manhood to Bangor, Me., where he resided till July, 1851, when he sailed on the *Star Pacific* from Boston to San Francisco, Cal. He engaged in the lumber business for some time; became interested in mining in Amador County in 1854; built mills and was a leader in the founding of the town of Plymouth in that county. Later he was in the grain business in San Francisco. He was a firm friend of law and order, an upholder of the Vigilance Committee and a strong Union man in the days of the Rebellion.

He died at San Francisco, Oct. 3, 1892.

## Children :

- i. Mary Jane,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 6, 1833; d. June 9, 1851.
- 269. ii. William Horace, b. Nov. 20, 1834.
- iii. Franklin Perry, b. Oct. 3, 1836; d. July 3, 1904.
- 271. iv. John Albert, b. Sept. 25, 1838.
- v. Martha Eleanor, b. Feb. 27, 1841; d. 1842.
- 272. vi. Charles Appleton, b. March 14, 1843.
- vii. Isabel Williams, b. May 2, 1845; m. William E. Norwood, of Camden, Me. Rem. to San Francisco, Cal.

## Child :

Evelyn Perry Norwood, b. 1871.

viii. George William, b. June 29, 1847; m. Sophronia (Taylor) Clapp.

ix. Arthur Appleton, b. Nov. 27, 1850; d. Aug. 25, 1898.

161. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> (*George Plaisted*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Paris, Me., April 2, 1832; married March 2, 1858, Arabella Holmes Whitman.

Children :

277. i. Francis E.<sup>6</sup>

ii. Mae, b. Aug. 24, 1875; m. Richard Sheehan, of Dorchester.

162. JAMES E.<sup>5</sup> (*George P.*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Paris, Me., in 1834; married Louise Maxim, of Buckfield, Me.

He enlisted in the 12th Regiment Me. Vol. Infantry in the Union cause; was mustered March 21, 1865; died of disease at Hilton Head, July 15, 1865.

Children :

278. i. Charles H.,<sup>6</sup> b. May 14, 1859.

279. ii. William Henry, b. June 18, 1860.

iii. Eliza, b. May 6, 1862; m. Edwin Rand.

iv. John, b. Feb. 10, 1864.

163. GEORGE PLAISTED, JR.<sup>5</sup> (*George P.*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at South Paris, Me., May 12, 1839; married Elizabeth Dunham Perkins, born at Paris, Me.

Children :

i. Harriet A.,<sup>6</sup> b. June 3, 1864.

280. ii. Carroll Irving (George Carroll Irving), b. Sept. 17, 1870.

164. JOHN A.<sup>5</sup> (*George P.*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Paris, Me., Jan. 18, 1846; married first Nellie Foss; married second Etta Chandler.

He resides at Mechanic Falls, Me.

Child :

Ralph.<sup>6</sup>

165. OREN,<sup>5</sup> (*Noah*,<sup>4</sup> *Noah*,<sup>3</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., Dec. 10, 1839; married first, Dec. 7, 1864, Mary Josephine, daughter of Horace and Josephine Bennett (Lord) Piper, born Jan. 25, 1843. He married second, at Carlile, Mass., Jan. 14, 1873, Anna Scofield, daughter of Alexander P. and Huldah F. (Jackson) Eames, born at Bethel, Me., Sept. 19, 1853.

He was a merchant at Portland, Me.; the business is continued by his sons. He and his son were passengers on board the steamer *Portland*, which sailed out from Boston into a terrific storm Nov. 27, 1898, and disappeared from human ken.

Children :

- 282. i. Frederick Noah,<sup>6</sup> b. Oct. 16, 1865.
- ii. Mary Josephine, b. Aug. 18, d. Oct. 31, 1868.
- iii. Moses Albert, b. Jan. 30, 1869; d. April 14, 1870.
- iv. Mabel Louisa, b. Oct. 30, 1873; d. Feb. 19, 1902.
- 283. v. Henry True, b. June 28, 1875.
- vi. Carl Putman, b. Feb. 1, 1884; died with his father Nov. 27 or 28, 1898.

166. MOSES<sup>5</sup> (*Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Noah*,<sup>3</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Lyman, Me., Jan. 31, 1835; married April 18, 1858, Caroline Bailey, of Parsonsfield, Me.

He is a lawyer. Settled at Neenah, Wis., in 1857; removed in 1863 to Oshkosh, Wis.

Children :

- i. Albert B.,<sup>6</sup> b. May 15, 1859.
  - 284. ii. Ben, b. Jan. 13, 1861.
  - iii. Mary, b. May 23, 1867; m. Oct., 1894, Otto A. Lang.
- Child:
- Fritz Lang, b. Oct. 6, 1895.
  - 285. iv. Edward M., b. Jan. 25, 1870.
  - 286. v. Oren, b. May 3, 1872.



167. JOHN <sup>5</sup> (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., July 18, 1806; married (intention April 28, 1832), Hannah H., daughter of Phinehas and Hannah (Hill) Hooper (No. 53), born Aug. 7, 1810, died Jan. 27, 1889.

Children :

- i. John Henry,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 12, 1832.
- ii. Eliza Ellen, b. June 12, 1834; d. April 4, 1907.
- iii. Mary Hannah, b. May 9, 1836.

168. ISAAC DOWNS <sup>5</sup> (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., Nov. 26, 1808; married first, Lydia, daughter of Daniel and Nancy Pierce, born at — ; died at West Roxbury, Sept. 30, 1870, ac. 56 years, 2 months, 22 days. He "married third," at Cambridge, Oct. 31, 1872, Martha E., daughter of William and Martha T. Colson, born at Bowdoinham, Me.

Children :

- i. Rebecca,<sup>6</sup> b. Jan. 4, 1836; d. at Jamaica Plain, Aug. 4, 1854.
- ii. Annie M. (adopted daughter) b. at Sandwich, d. at West Roxbury, Sept. 6, 1864.

169. THEODORE <sup>5</sup> (*John*,<sup>4</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., June 4, 1812; married (intention at Saco, Nov. 26, 1836) Anne Decker.

Children :

- i. Martha Olivia,<sup>6</sup> b. Dec. 23, 1837.
- ii. Franklin, b. May 10, 1840.
- iii. Rebecca Augusta, b. Sept. 2, 1842.

174. OBED <sup>5</sup> (*Obed*,<sup>4</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me.; married there Nov. 1, 1860, Mary C. Crowther.

He died June 25, 1878, "ac. 58 years."

## Children :

- i. Mary Elizabeth,<sup>6</sup> b. Nov. 13, 1865; d. July 21, 1892.
- 293. ii. William H.

175. JOSHUA SMITH <sup>5</sup> (*Obed*,<sup>4</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., May 29, 1822; married (intention March 4, 1859) Harriet Eliza Smith, born Nov. 17, 1836.

He died Dec. 25, 1894.

## Children :

- i. Lucy Jane,<sup>6</sup> b. June 13, 1859; d. Aug. 5, 1891.
- 294. ii. Bennett Trueworthy, b. Aug. 13, 1861.
- iii. Ivilla, b. March 10, 1862; d. June 16, 1881.
- 295. iv. Fred Orland, b. Oct. 12, 1863.
- v. Hattie, b. 1865; d. Sept. 22, 1869.
- 296. vi. Fillmore, b. Feb. 15, 1870.

176. STEPHEN LOCKE <sup>5</sup> (*Daniel S.*,<sup>4</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., Aug. 27, 1817; married at Saco, Me., Oct. 29, 1848, Elizabeth Dyer

## Children :

- i. Thomas D.,<sup>6</sup> b. June 1854; d. Sept. 27, 1855.
- ii. Stephen Locke, d. Oct. 29, 1858.
- iii. Julia A., m. at Saco, Me., Aug. 10, 1907, Joel Bean.

## SIXTH GENERATION

200. CHARLES JOSEPH <sup>6</sup> (*Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>3</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas* <sup>1</sup>), born at Charlestown, Nov. 4, 1832; married at Hull, July 3, 1871, Margaret, daughter of James and Margaret Turner of Boston.

He served in the 139th N. Y. Vol. Inf.; was wounded at the battle of Cold Harbor by a musket ball passing through his body. In 1871 he was appointed lighthouse keeper of the Bay Light (after his father); was transferred to "Egg Rock" light and later to Ten Pound Island, Gloucester, of which he was keeper at the time of his death, Oct. 7, 1904.

## Children :

- i. Charles,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 12, 1872.
- ii. George P.
- iii. Albert S. B., d. July 7, 1888, æ. 9 mos.
- iv. Winfield Scott Schley, keeper of Ten Pound Island Light (1908).
- v. Nathaniel, b. Aug. 14, 1889.

201. AUGUSTUS <sup>6</sup> (*Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>3</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas* <sup>1</sup>), born in 1835; married at Boston, Jan. 1, 1865, Adelaide Rebecca, daughter of Samuel and Rebecca Colby, born in Boston in 1841.

He became a pilot and was in that hazardous and important service many years, chiefly for Boston Harbor; "was a very successful one," says a competent acquaintance. Is now retired, living at Somerville.

## Children :

301. i. Samuel Augustus,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 8, 1866.
302. ii. Arthur N., b. in 1869.
- iii. Anna, b. at Lynn, June 9, 1870.
303. iv. Harry D., b. July 24, 1879.

202. WALLACE DUPEE <sup>6</sup> (*Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>3</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas* <sup>1</sup>), born at New Boston, N. H., Jan. 27, 1837; married first, Feb. 6, 1868, Mary Helen, daughter of Stephen and Sarah A. Appleby, of Eastport, Me. He married second, May 9, 1878, Annie M., daughter of Alexander and Margaretta (Hopkins) Carson, of Mount Vernon, N. H., born Feb. 28, 1846.

After the ordinary training in public schools he went to sea in early life; was a lighthouse keeper some time. Kept government boarding-house at Fort Warren (Boston). Afterwards settled as a farmer at Mount Vernon, N. H.

## Children :

304. i. Nathaniel Franklin,<sup>7</sup> b. at Fort Warren, Boston Harbor, Nov. 20, 1868.
- ii. Wallace Dupee, b. at Nahant April 17, d. July 10, 1879.

206. FREDERICK TEMPLE<sup>6</sup> (*Tristram*,<sup>5</sup> *Tristram*,<sup>4</sup> *George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Saco, Me., Sept. 25, 1805; married Louisa T. ——. Resided at Boston. They joined with Joshua and Lebbeus Stetson and Zilpha C. Goodwin in sale of land June 9, 1869. [Suff. Deeds.]

Children :

- i. Maria Louisa,<sup>7</sup> b. at Boston, Oct. 17, 1849.
- ii. Grace Helen, b. do., Dec. 16, 1855.

207. GEORGE LOAMMI<sup>6</sup> (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *George*,<sup>4</sup> *George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., Feb. 3, 1828; married July 7, 1855, Lucy, daughter of Caleb and Olive (Plaisted) Staples, born at Biddeford, Me., Jan. 28, 1834.

He was educated in the public schools of his native town and at a private school at Kennebunkport, Me. Learned the trade of carpenter and stair builder, and was in that business fifteen years. Has resided successively at Saco, Me., Portland, Me., Concord and Salem, Mass. More recently entered the laundry business and carries on a large and very complete establishment at Salem.

Children :

- i. Wilbur,<sup>7</sup> b. at Biddeford, Me., March 13, 1856; d. Aug. 28, 1857.
- ii. Ella May, b. at Biddeford, Jan. 6, 1858; m. Nov. 1, 1892, Frank H. Dustin. Reside at Concord, N. H.
- iii. Addie Florence, b. at Biddeford, Feb. 6, 1865.
- iv. George Wilbur, b. at Portland, Me., July 2, 1868. Resides at Salem; in business with his father.

208. AMBROSE<sup>6</sup> (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *George*,<sup>4</sup> *George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) born at Biddeford, Me., May 5, 1840; married Clara ——. He was a stair-builder, residing at Medford in 1880. Removed to Claremont, N. H.

Children :

- i. Hattie E., b. at Medford, Nov. 2, 1880.
- ii. Carrie W.; a school teacher at Leominster (1908).

209. SAMUEL COLE <sup>6</sup> (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *George*,<sup>4</sup> *George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., Aug. 7, 1843; married March 12, 1866, Lucy L., daughter of Joseph and Almira Gentleman, born at Freedom, Me., in 1844.

He served in the War of the Rebellion.

He died at Saco, Me., March 14, 1870.

Child :

Lena M., b. at Saco, Me., m. at Boston, May 24, 1886,  
Arthur A. Bartlett, son of Charles C. and Marion L.  
Bartlett, b. at Northfield, Minn.

210. SYLVESTER <sup>6</sup> (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *George*,<sup>4</sup> *George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., June 28, 1846; married at Boston, May 27, 1875, Sarah E., daughter of Joseph and Rebecca Paget, born in Boston in 1851.

He studied for the ministry and entered the ranks of the Methodist Episcopal clergy; has rendered excellent service in the state of Maine, being now pastor at Old Orchard.

231. EDWIN BREWSTER <sup>6</sup> (*Henry H.*,<sup>5</sup> *Phinehas*,<sup>4</sup> *George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., May 7, 1840; married at Boston, Jan. 9, 1867, Emma J., daughter of Isaac and Abigail Emery, born at Biddeford, Me., 1846. He resided in Boston; was a member of the firm of H. A. Hovey & Co. in business at Faneuil Hall Market.

He died Feb. 20, 1898.

Child :

311. Fred Albro,<sup>7</sup> b. at Biddeford, Me., in 1868.

232. WILLIAM ALBRA <sup>6</sup> (*Henry H.*,<sup>5</sup> *Phinehas*,<sup>4</sup> *George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., Jan. 10, 1842; married Aug. 6, 1874, Annette H. Hill.

He is a carpenter, residing at Biddeford.

233. DANIEL HENRY BICKFORD <sup>6</sup> (*Henry H.*,<sup>5</sup> *Phinehas*,<sup>4</sup> *George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., Sept. 5, 1847<sup>4</sup>

married Nov. 25, 1870, Sophronia, daughter of Rev. Cyrus and Sarah (Dow) Emerson, born Oct. 16, 1848.

He had a common school education and learned the trade of carpenter. Was an inspector in the Portland Custom House, 1885 to 1891; street commissioner of District 4, Biddeford, 1896-7; city clerk, 1904-6. Now in automobile business. Has rendered most valuable assistance to the compiler of this work in the Biddeford and Saco families.

Child :

Everett Coyle,<sup>7</sup> b. Sept. 22, 1875; d. Feb. 5, 1882.

237. TRISTRAM<sup>6</sup> (*Tristram*,<sup>5</sup> *Theodore*,<sup>4</sup> *George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., Feb. 22, 1840; married (intention Nov. 18, 1868) Hannah F. Hanson of Biddeford.

He died June 2, 1902.

Children :

312. i. Harlan P.
- ii. Ida Lunt, d. Sept. 27, 1894.

239. FRANCIS ELIJAH<sup>6</sup> (*Benning*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., Feb. 23, 1831; married first, Sept. 17, 1858, Hannah E. Jipson, of Kennebunkport, Me.; married (intention at Biddeford, Jan. 5, 1883), Mary J. Huse.

240. LOUIS BRADFORD<sup>6</sup> (*Benning*,<sup>5</sup> *Daniel*,<sup>4</sup> *George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., Aug. 9, 1833; married Aug. 14, 1858, Caroline Downs.

Children :

- i. Herbert N.,<sup>7</sup> b. Feb. 13, 1860.
- ii. Louis B., b. April 16, 1861.
- iii. Infant daughter, b. Aug. 7, 1862.

250. ROBINSON<sup>6</sup> (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Shapleigh, Me., July 31, 1819; married Nov. 29, 1839, Laura Jane, daughter of Edward and Catherine Stanley, born June 6, 1821, died at Salem, Mass., March 12, 1902.

He had the advantages of the public schools of Shapleigh.  
Was a farmer in his native town.

He died May 22, 1869.

Children :

Apphia Emeline,<sup>7</sup> b. May 18, 1840; m. at Shapleigh, Me.,  
Sept. 18, 1867, James M. Woodberry, of Beverly.

Children :

1. Willis Hooper Woodberry, b. June 9, 1868; d.  
March 18, 1869.
2. Fred Robinson Woodberry, b. May 24, 1870.
3. Minnie Augusta Woodberry, b. Aug. 5, 1872.
4. Laura Frances Woodberry, b. Sept. 28, 1876.
- ii. Laura Frances, b. Sept. 19, 1845; m. at Beverly, May 19,  
1869, William H. Cross, 2d. She d. June 13, 1875.
- iii. Georgiana, b. Nov. 5, 1857; m. at Beverly, Nov. 22, 1877,  
William F. Munsey.

Child:

Willis Hooper Munsey, b. at Salem, June 18, 1880.

251. SAMUEL GEORGE <sup>6</sup> (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup>  
*John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Shapleigh, Me., Dec. 29, 1828; married Nov.  
24, 1853, Susan Jane, daughter of Daniel and Dorcas (Abbot)  
Shackley, born at Shapleigh, Me., Nov. 27, 1835.

He was brought up on a farm and worked in his native town  
and at Beverly (Mass.) in that line; in 1848 took up the business  
of brick-making at Beverly, at which he worked ten years.  
Entered the employ of the Eastern R. R. Company (afterward  
consolidated with the Boston and Maine R. R.), filled various  
positions, being station agent the greater part of the time at  
Beverly. Retired in 1901, after forty years of service, and lives  
on his comfortable home in the suburbs of Beverly.

Children :

Ida May,<sup>7</sup> b. July 22, 1854; m. June 16, 1881, William  
Francis Porter, of Beverly, son of Adoniram and Har-  
riet (Frost) Porter, b. June 28, 1859.

Child:

Fred Howard Porter, b. Nov. 16, 1882.



- ii. Sarah Ellen, b. April 7, 1856; m. Dec. 25, 1873, Frederick Forest Eaton, son of Moses and Hannah Thomas (Emerson) Eaton, b. Dec. 12, 1851. Res. Wenham; he is a commercial traveller.

Children:

1. George Forest Eaton, b. Aug. 7, 1874; m. Aug. 7, 1897, Mabelle, dau. of Frank and Mary (Fuller) Wilkins, b. Sept. 17, 1875.
2. Walter Murray Eaton, b. Aug. 21, 1878; m. June, 1906, Alice Vapley, dau. of Asa and Mary (Chandler) Gould, b. July 9, 1886.
3. Marland Hooper Eaton, b. March 23, 1885; M. D., Tufts Medical School, 1906. Practising physician at Wenham.
4. Jennie May Eaton, b. April 28, 1890.

252. CHARLES <sup>6</sup> (*Samuel*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Shapleigh, Me.; married — .

Child:

Carrie,<sup>7</sup> m. — Haley; res. at Springvale, Me.

253. ELISHA <sup>6</sup> (*George*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Shapleigh, Me.; married Sarah E. Ross., born at Shapleigh, Me. She died Aug. 10, 1907. He removed to Danvers. He died Feb. 16, 1907.

Children:

- i. Mary Ellen,<sup>7</sup> b. at Danvers, July 19, 1872.
315. ii. Percy Stanley, b. at Danvers, April 28, 1878.

254. JOHN FAIRFIELD <sup>6</sup> (*George*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Shapleigh, Me., July 30, 1838; married May 12, 1868, Lucy Ann, daughter of Rufus and Mary (Carroll) Ricker, born at Sanford, Me., Jan. 1, 1837. She died at Wakefield, Sept. 9, 1903. He died April 20, 1899.

Child:

Sumner Ricker, b. Dec. 19, 1869. He began to teach in district schools in Maine at the age of 16; graduated

from High School in 1888, Phillips Academy, Exeter, N. H., 1891, Harvard College, 1895. Has taught in Winchester, Boston, Pottstown, Pa., and Cleveland, O.; was housemaster of Forbes House, Milton Academy, 1900-5; now private tutor at Morristown, N. J. Meantime he has become a wide traveler and manager of travel parties, and brought into successful operation summer camps for boys.

255. GILMAN GEORGE <sup>6</sup> (*George*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Shapleigh, Me., in 1843; married at Danvers, Aug. 2, 1866, Eldora N., daughter of Josiah and Sally (Wells) Dudley, born at Danvers in 1845.

He is a farmer at Danvers.

Child:

316. George Dudley,<sup>7</sup> b. at Danvers, March 27, 1869.

256. AMASA LORING <sup>6</sup> (*George*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Shapleigh, Me.; married Clara J. Johnson. Residence, Shapleigh, Me.

Children:

- i. Alma,<sup>7</sup> m. Frank Pillsbury.
- ii. Mercy, m. Walter Hobbs.
- iii. Fred.
- iv. Harley.
- v. Maud, m. Frank Merrifield.

257. IRVING WILLIAM <sup>6</sup> (*George*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Shapleigh, Me.; married Carrie B. Stanley.

Children:

- i. Elmer.<sup>7</sup>
- ii. Mabel, m. her cousin Fred Hooper.
- iii. Nellie, m. Leon Ross.
- iv. Stanley.
- v. Raymond.
- vi. Harold.

265. CHARLES TIBBETTS <sup>6</sup> (*John K.*,<sup>5</sup> *Noah*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Portland, Me., June 30, 1831; married first, — ; married second, at Portland, Me., Nov. 23, 1868, Charlotte Eugenie, daughter of Louis Frederick and Mary Ann (Large) Calame, of Williamsburg, N. Y., born at Williamsburg, March 31, 1850.

He had the benefit of the public schools of his native city; learned the trade of carriage painter. Resided at Portland; he died Dec. 16, 1902.

Child:

320. John Kielle,<sup>7</sup> b. at Portland, Me., April 17, 1870.

266. CHARLES TIBBETTS <sup>6</sup> (*Augustus*,<sup>5</sup> *Noah*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Bloomfield, Me., May 3, 1832; married March 8, 1859, Mercy Ann, daughter of Samuel W. and Sarah Turner Foote, born at Bath, Me.

He is a painter; resides at Bath, Me.

Children:

- i. Augustus,<sup>7</sup> b. July 10, 1860; d. Jan. 8, 1874.
- ii. Charles Henry, b. Jan. 23, 1866; m. Jan. 20, 1904, Susie Belle, dau. of George Clinton and Martha Ann (Oliver) Higgins, b. at Georgetown, Me., April 4, 1869.
- iii. Emma Frances, b. Aug. 23, 1868.
- iv. Fred Emerson, b. Dec. 24, 1870.
- v. Martha Etta, b. Jan. 15, 1875.

267. GEORGE BOARDMAN <sup>6</sup> (*Noah*,<sup>5</sup> *Noah*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Great Falls, N. H., May 5, 1849; married Oct. 20, 1881, Emily Judson Towle, of Exeter, N. H., born Feb. 9, 1854.

He died Sept. 12, 1887.

Children:

- i. Henry Judson,<sup>7</sup> b. Jan. 13, 1883; d. Feb. 28, 1904. He was the famous center-rush football player at Phillips Exeter, and at Dartmouth College.
- ii. Annie Robinson, b. July 18, 1884.
- iii. Lucy Martha, b. May 8, 1887; d. Aug. 18, 1889.

269. WILLIAM HORACE <sup>6</sup> (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Bangor, Me., Nov. 20, 1834; married Helen Van Netter. He died Feb. 1, 1879.

Child :

Alice Myrtle, b. at Bangor, Me., 1856; m. at Everett, Mass., Jan. 1, 1877, George E. Kimball, apothecary.

271. JOHN ALBERT <sup>6</sup> (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Bangor, Me., Sept. 25, 1838; married June 21, 1866, Mary (Brown) Campbell, of Orono, Me.

Children :

- i. Albert,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 14, 1867.
- ii. Mary.
- iii. Alice.
- iv. Jessie.
- v. Jeanette.
- vi. Frank.
- vii. Arthur.

272. CHARLES APPLETON <sup>6</sup> (*John*,<sup>5</sup> *John*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Bangor, Me., March 14, 1843; married June 7, 1880, Ida Geneva Snow.

Children :

- i. Isabel Martin.<sup>7</sup>
- ii. Idolene Snow, b. in San Francisco, Cal., Feb. 2, 1883; m. Aug. 6, 1901, Sumner Crosby, of Brookline.  
See Note in No. 7 of this Part.

277. FRANCIS E. <sup>6</sup> (*William*,<sup>5</sup> *George P.*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), married Sarah Winchenbach, of Waldoboro, Me.

Children :

- i. Kate,<sup>7</sup> b. in 1886; d. in 1902.
- ii. Ruth, b. in 1893

278. CHARLES H. <sup>6</sup> (*James E.*,<sup>5</sup> *George P.*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at South Paris, Me., May 14, 1859; married —.

He was a conductor in Boston.

He was injured in an accident on the railroad and died at the City Hospital Oct. 1, 1886, "ae. 27 years, 5 mos."

279. WILLIAM HENRY<sup>6</sup> (*James E.*,<sup>5</sup> *George P.*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Paris, Me., June 18, 1860; married Catherine — .

Children :

- i. Elmer Guy, b. at Lynn, July 20, 1882.
- ii. James A., b. May 29, 1884.
- iii. A son, b. Aug. 6, 1886.
- iv. George Herman, b. Aug. 17, 1890.
- v. Katie, b. May 16, 1892.

280. CARROLL IRVING<sup>6</sup> (*George P.*,<sup>5</sup> *George P.*,<sup>4</sup> *John*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at South Paris, Me., Sept. 17, 1870; married at Haverhill, June 18, 1894, Helen P., daughter of Edward B. and Ella A. Kitfield, born at Manchester in 1871; she died Aug. 21, 1897.

He was educated at Hebron Academy, Me.; is in the carpet and rug commission business in Boston.

Child :

Helen, b. Aug. 9, 1897.

282. FREDERICK NOAH<sup>6</sup> (*Oren*,<sup>5</sup> *Noah*,<sup>4</sup> *Noah*,<sup>3</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Portland, Me., Oct. 16, 1865; married Jan. 25, 1888, Hattie Carlton, daughter of Merrill and Amelia (Carlton) Walden, born March 31, 1868.

He is at the head of the firm of Oren Hooper's Sons, continuing and developing the business which was inaugurated by his father.

Children :

- i. Chester Walden,<sup>7</sup> b. May 23, 1889; d. in infancy.
- ii. Donald Oren, b. Aug. 3, 1891.

283. HENRY TRUE<sup>6</sup> (*Oren*,<sup>5</sup> *Noah*,<sup>4</sup> *Noah*,<sup>3</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Portland, Me., June 28, 1875; married Dec.

25, 1899, Sarah Whitman, daughter of John Milton Adams, of Portland, Me., a lawyer and long the editor of *The Eastern Argus*, by his wife Adela Sophronia (Hobbs); she was born Feb. 3, 1874.

He was educated at the public schools of Portland, at Phillips Academy, Andover, and at Harvard University, where he was graduated A. B., 1898. On the death of his father he entered the firm of Oren Hooper's Sons, in the dry goods business at Portland, as treasurer of the firm. Resides at Portland.

Child :

Anna Putnam,<sup>7</sup> b. Oct. 7, 1895.

284. BEN<sup>6</sup> (*Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Noah*,<sup>3</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Neenah, Wis., Jan. 13, 1861; married May 30, 1888, Jessie Jack.

Child :

Lorna,<sup>7</sup> b. May 28, 1889.

285. EDWARD M.<sup>6</sup> (*Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Noah*,<sup>3</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Oshkosh, Wis., Jan. 25, 1870; married May 26, 1897, June Stickney.

Children :

- i. Mabel, b. March 17, 1898.
- ii. Helen, b. Sept. 23, 1899.
- iii. William M., b. Dec. 30, 1903.
- iv. Edward B., b. July 23, 1905.

286. OREN<sup>6</sup> (*Moses*,<sup>5</sup> *Moses*,<sup>4</sup> *Noah*,<sup>3</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Oshkosh, Wis., May 3, 1872; married Aug. 2, 1894, Lillian Harrington.

293. WILLIAM H.<sup>6</sup> (*Obed*,<sup>5</sup> *Obed*,<sup>4</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me.; married Nov. 31, 1892, Jennie W., daughter of Lucien A. and Mary J. McIntire.

## Children :

- i. Frances,<sup>7</sup> b. March 21, d. March 22, 1895.
- ii. Lucien O., b. July 9, 1899.
- iii. Mary Christine, b. April 5, 1902.

295. FRED ORLAND <sup>6</sup> (*Joshua S.*,<sup>5</sup> *Obed*,<sup>4</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., Oct. 12, 1863. Residing at Saco, Me. He married at Portsmouth, N. H., April 14, 1893, Etta F. Patterson, of Saco.

## Child :

- i. Fanny V.,<sup>7</sup> b. Aug. 25, 1895.

296. FILLMORE <sup>6</sup> (*Joshua S.*,<sup>5</sup> *Obed*,<sup>4</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>3</sup> *Benjamin*,<sup>2</sup> *John* <sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., Feb. 15, 1870; married Oct. 28, 1895, Mary O., daughter of Thomas R. and Johanna B. (Pierce) Nason.

He was educated in the public schools; is a farmer at West Biddeford, Me.

## Child :

- Carl Ernest Harvard, b. July 24, 1899.

## SEVENTH GENERATION

301. SAMUEL AUGUSTUS <sup>7</sup> (*Augustus*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>3</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas* <sup>1</sup>), born at Charlestown; married Ruth G. Stone, born at Kezar Falls (Parsonsfield), Me.

## Children :

- i. Winnifred Stone,<sup>8</sup> b. March 16, 1891.
- ii. Adelaide.
- iii. Marie.
- iv. Mildred, b. Sept. 1, 1898.
- v. Marion.
- vi. Muriel.



302. ARTHUR N.<sup>7</sup> (*Augustus*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>3</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born at Charlestown, 1869; married at Newburyport, Oct. 15, 1896, Clara M., daughter of Charles H. and Clara A. Richardson, of Newburyport, born 1875.

In business at Boston; resides at Winthrop.

Child:

Eleanor Richardson,<sup>8</sup> b. Oct. 6, 1897.

303. HARRY D.<sup>7</sup> (*Augustus*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>3</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), married —. Removed to New Jersey.

Child:

Augustus.<sup>8</sup>

304. NATHANIEL FRANKLIN<sup>7</sup> (*Wallace D.*,<sup>6</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>5</sup> *Nathaniel*,<sup>4</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>3</sup> *Joshua*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>), born at Fort Warren, Boston Harbor, Nov. 20, 1868; married at Mt. Vernon, N. H., March 30, 1897, Nettie Maria, daughter of Alexander and Margaretta (Hopkins) Carson, born Feb. 20, 1860.

Residence, Mont Vernon, N. H.

Child:

Lucy Marion,<sup>8</sup> b. March 30, 1898.

311. FRED ALBRO<sup>7</sup> (*Edwin B.*,<sup>6</sup> *Henry*,<sup>5</sup> *Phinehas*,<sup>4</sup> *George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me., in 1868; married at Boston, Sept. 8, 1892, Nellie A., daughter of Edward L. and Emily S. Rand, born at West Roxbury in 1873.

Residence, Revere.

Child:

Nelson Emery,<sup>8</sup> b. March 16, 1896.

312. HARLAN P.<sup>7</sup> (*Tristram*,<sup>6</sup> *Tristram*,<sup>5</sup> *Theodore*,<sup>4</sup> *George*,<sup>3</sup> *John*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Biddeford, Me.; married June 16, 1903, Effie L., daughter of William H. and Mary A. (Remington) Taylor.

Child :

Francis Taylor,<sup>8</sup> b. April 17, 1904.

315. PERCY STANLEY<sup>7</sup> (*Elisha*,<sup>6</sup> *George*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Danvers, April 28, 1878; married June 18, 1903, Mabelle Frances, daughter of Abijah D. and Dora (Tayte) Scott, of St. John, N. B. He is a graduate of the Danvers High School; is a carpenter and joiner.

Children :

- i. A daughter,<sup>8</sup> b. and d. May 7, 1904.
- ii. Percy Scott, b. June 23, 1907.

316. GEORGE DUDLEY<sup>7</sup> (*Gilman G.*,<sup>6</sup> *George*,<sup>5</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>4</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>3</sup> *Samuel*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Danvers, March 27, 1869; married Oct. 17, 1900, Mary P., daughter of Charles E. and Almira (Trask) Elliott, born at Danvers. She was a school teacher. He is a market gardener at Danvers.

Child :

Edith,<sup>8</sup> b. July 14, d. Sept. 4, 1904.

320. JOHN KIELLIE<sup>7</sup> (*Charles Tibbetts*,<sup>6</sup> *John K.*,<sup>5</sup> *Noah*,<sup>4</sup> *William*,<sup>3</sup> *William*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>), born at Portland, Me., April 17, 1870; married at Belmont, Mass., June 14, 1899, Edith Florence, daughter of James K. Polk and Mathilda Dora (Hanson) Sargent, born at Belmont, June 16, 1872.

He was educated in the public schools of Portland, Me.; took special studies under tutors; learned telegraphy, at which he worked ten years.

He is an observer in the service of the United States Weather Bureau at New Haven, Conn. Has shown good interest in gathering facts for this genealogy.

## UNCONNECTED

Persons of the Maine family whose connection with the early generations has not been reported.

JOHN HOOPER, of Waterborough, Me.; married Nancy Gilman. She died at Saco, Me., May 8, 1875, "ae. 84."

Children, order not entirely known :

- a.* i. Tristram, b. April 12, 1811.
  - ii. Stephen.
  - iii. Daniel; m. Eliza Wentworth; was killed by the overturning of an ice-cart he was driving in Cambridge, Mass., Dec. 13, 1860.
  - iv. Abigail, m. Joseph Maddox.
  - v. Dorcas, m. Ralph Johnson.
  - vi. Rosanna, m. (1) Timothy Smith; m. (2) Leonard Balch.
- b.* vii. Joseph, b. June 23, 1828.
- c.* viii. Gilman, b. 1830.

*a.* TRISTRAM (*John*) m. Elizabeth Chadbourne. He d. March 19, 1893.

Children :

Nathan C.  
John N.  
Annie J.

*b.* JOSEPH (*John*), m. (1) Dec. 16, 1857, Caroline M., dau. of Emerson and Almira (Chadbourne) Smith, b. at Buxton, Me. He m. (2) Jan. 6, 1863, Caroline Hill, dau. of Alvin and Nancy (Sedgeley) Chadbourne. He resided at Waterborough, Me., Haverhill, Mass., and at Saco, Me.; he d. Oct. 10, 1905.

Child :

Myra Nellie, b. at Saco, Me., March 31, 1870; m. Aug., 1904, James Moses Grace, son of Moses and Roxanna

(Ridlon) Grace. He is an overseer in a machine shop at Biddeford, Me. They have one child, Forrest Hooper Grace, b. May 20, 1905.

*c.* GILMAN (*John*) m. (1) Jan. 16, 1853, Joanna, dau. of Samuel and Bathsheba (Johnson) Tarbox, b. at Limington, Me., Jan. 16, 1844. He m. (2) at Lawrence, Mass., Jan. 1, 1872, Rosetta, dau. of Enos and Clementine Townsend, b. at Freeport, Me.

He was a mason, as his brother Joseph was. Resided at Hollis, Me., till about 1880, when he removed to Saco, Me., where he d. Feb. 28, 1883.

#### Children :

- i. Abby, b. June 25, 1853; m. Sept. 11, 1869, Asa Dickerson Bean, son of Jonathan and Sophia (Hamlin) Bean, b. June 8, 1839. Residence, Cambridge.
- ii. Albert Lawrence, b. June 22, 1858; m. April 6, 1881, Abbie L. Ward. He d. Dec. 1, 1898.
- iii. Caroline, b. Jan. 16, 1860; m. Herbert Rishworth Jordan, of Saco; she d. Sept. 6, 1898.

#### Children :

1. Pierpont Rishworth Jordan, b. April 13, 1887.
2. Elizabeth Jordan, b. Jan. 8, 1891.
- iv. Nellie, b. Dec. 21, 1868; m. Aug. 9, 1890, Harry Lovell Haseltine, son of James Raymond and Elizabeth (Stevenson) Haseltine, b. in Boston, Oct. 22, 1862. He is connected with Lewando's Laundry and Dyeing House in Boston; resides at Cambridge.

#### Children :

1. Marian Ray Haseltine, b. Dec. 8, 1893; d. April 26, 1894.
2. Doris Abigail Haseltine, b. Oct. 1, 1897.

152. ELLAS HOOPER, of Waterborough, Me., b. Oct. 24, 1809; m. April 7, 1837, Mercy G. Davis, b. May 11, 1809, d. April 7, 1886. He d. Nov. 11, 1852.

## Children :

- i. David Davis, b. March 8, 1838; d. at Biddeford, Me., Sept. 14, 1900.
- ii. Sarah, b. Sept. 7, 1840; m. — Huntress.
- iii. John Henry, b. March 22, 1842.
- iv. Frank Eugene, b. Dec. 11, 1845; m. Nov. 17, 1869, Celia Janette, dau. of James Blaisdell and Alma Praxey (Emerson) Howieson, of Biddeford, Me., b. Jan. 27, 1848. He was educated in the public schools; is a carpenter, at Biddeford.

## Children :

1. Lena Cecil, b. Aug. 13, 1879; m. March 5, 1902, Charles Augustus Welch.

## Child :

- Charles Frederick Welch, b. Dec. 23, 1907.
2. Frederick Eugene, b. Jan. 13, 1884.

HERBERT WARREN HOOPER, of Biddeford, Me., son of Samuel G. and Marcia E. (Staples) Hooper, b. Oct. 18, 1870; m. Dec. 1, 1897, Rose M. Bird. Took the full course of the public schools of the city; is now a machinist, residing there.

## INDEX

### HOOPERS IN PART ONE

- Abbie Annetta, 70  
Abiel, 18  
Abigail, 24, 28, 67  
Abigail Susan, 38  
Abihail, 19  
Ada Nell, 83  
Adeline, 39  
Agnes Jessie, 75  
Agnes Loyall, 67  
Ainsley R., 33, 49  
Albert, 58, 73  
Albert Everington, 66, 83  
Albert Hathaway, 60, 75  
Albert Leo, 75  
Alfred G., 33, 49  
Alice, 73  
Alice B., 75  
Alice Mabel, 50  
Allegretto Elizabeth, 80  
Allen, 42, 61  
Almira, 65  
Almon, 77  
Angus, 71  
Ann, Anna, Anne, 12, 15, 20, 33, 73  
Ann Elizabeth, 79  
Anna Jane, 57  
Anna Philena, 78  
Annie, 80  
Annie Maud, 78  
Ansel, 26  
Apollos, 26, 40, 59  
Arabella Watson, 70  
Arthur, 56, 70, 71  
Asa, 11  
Asenath Burns, 40  
Avery Fobes, 42, 59  
Avery Francis, 60, 75  
Avis, 47  
Azubah, 32  
Ben Hale, 72  
Benjamin, 15  
Benjamin Henry, 55  
Bertha Lillian, 68  
Betsey, 21, 29, 38, 40, 50, 53  
Bianca Jane, 57  
Boadicea, see Vodisa  
Bolina Annette, 86  
Calvin, 16, 25, 28, 29, 38  
Camilla, 72  
Carl Tilton, 83  
Caroline, 45, 76  
Cassandra, 47  
Catherine, 32, 51, 60, 69  
Catherine Frances, 60  
Charles, 26, 40, 45, 48, 60, 65, 67, 76  
Charles Dana, 82  
Charles Edward, 41, 63, 79  
Charles Henry, 65, 80  
Charles Jerome, 68, 84  
Charles Lyman, 41, 59, 60, 75  
Charles Sturtevant, 40  
Chauncey Fayette, 57  
Chester, 58, 72  
Chloe, 11, 23, 30  
Christine Maxwell, 75  
Clara, 56  
Clara Belle, 83  
Clara Holbrook, 69  
Clara Margaret, 71  
Clarissa Holbrook, 69  
Clarissa Ward, 65  
Clifton Edward, 80  
Cora Bell, 83  
Cordelia Jane, 73  
Cornelius Ellis, 52, 69  
Cushman, 23  
Cyrus, 26, 37, 39, 55, 57  
David, 12, 13, 14, 16, 20, 26, 40

- David Melser, 67  
 Deborah, 22  
 Dolly Avis, 68  
 Don Sylvester, 83  
 Dorr, 74  
  
 Ebenezer, 18, 29, 30, 34, 52  
 Edith L., 79  
 Edith Mary, 80  
 Ednah May, 75  
 Edward Barton, 71  
 Edward Chase, 65, 80  
 Edward Franklin, 66, 82  
 Eleanor, 45, 81  
 Elbra Mabel, 81  
 Elena Josephina, 86  
 Elisha, 16, 25, 31, 39, 45  
 Eliza, 50, 57  
 Eliza Mellen, 55  
 Elizabeth, 1, 5, 6, 7, 10, 11, 13, 14,  
     16, 17, 21, 22, 29, 36, 38, 52, 53, 74  
 Elizabeth Julia, 70  
 Elizabeth Leonard, 54, Appendix  
 Ella, 74  
 Ellen, 45, 78  
 Ellen Frances, 67  
 Ellen Jennette, 83  
 Ellen Matilda, 71  
 Eloisa Rowland, 55  
 Elvira, 65  
 Emeline, 44, 74  
 Emily, 44  
 Emily Laurentina, 84  
 Emma Eloise, 63  
 Emma Gertrude, 83  
 Emma Josephine, 85  
 Erastus, 38  
 Estelle Maria, 67, 77  
 Etta Maria, 83  
 Eunice, 32, 48  
 Eunice Alden, 53  
 Eva Velzora, 86  
 Eveline Laura, 66  
 Ezekiel, 12, 13, 14, 20  
  
 Fannie Lovina, 71  
 Fanny, 39, 40, 48  
 Fay, 74, 85  
 Fletcher Eugene, 72  
 Flora, 82  
 Flora Corinne, 72  
 Florence, 75  
 Florence Adele, 50  
 Florence Mary, 83, 84  
 Foster, 43, 62, 79  
 Foster Mantell, 63, 79  
  
 Frances, 45  
 Frances Annabella, 80  
 Frances Kingman, 60  
 Frances Maria, 61  
 Francis William, 57, 71  
 Frank, 58, 72, 73, 85  
 Frank Howard, 85  
 Frank Wood, 63  
 Franklin Dana, 81  
 Franklin William, 65, 81  
 Frederick, 71  
 Frederick Hubbard, 61  
 Frederick Olmstead, 50  
 Frederick W., 70, 84  
  
 Garrett, 84  
 George, 45, 65  
 George Dana, 65, 81  
 George Hayes, 82  
 George Levi, 62, 79  
 George Mitchell, 54, 69  
 George Robbins, 85  
 George Sherman, 76, 85  
 George Stevenson, 74  
 George Sylvester, 57, 72  
 George William, 77, 86  
 Georgiana, 68  
 Georgiana Emilia, 86  
 Gertrude Abigail, 83  
 Grace, 72  
 Grace Emma, 82  
  
 Hannah, 5, 21, 25, 34, 38, 41  
 Harriet, 45, 58, 61  
 Harriet Mabel, 86  
 Harriet Maria, 58  
 Harriet Newell, 69  
 Harrison Keith, 70  
 Hattie Louise, 66  
 Helen Eliza, 76  
 Helen Maria, 82  
 Henrietta, 33, 59, 84  
 Henry, 58, 73  
 Henry Allerton, 80  
 Henry Harrison, 61  
 Henry Merton, 70, 85  
 Henry Washburne, 57  
 Henry Wellington, 45, 64  
 Hephzibah, 44  
 Herbert Somerville, 66, 83  
 Hezekiah, 14, 21, 22, 36  
 Hopestill, 42  
 Horace Mayhew, 75  
  
 Ida Mae, 71  
 Ida May, 74  
 Ira, 42



- Ira H., 61, 78  
 Isaac, 16, 24, 26, 32, 37, 47, 48  
 Isabella, 51  
 Isabella Ahnira, 63  
 Isabella Henry, 79  
 Israel, 60, 76  
  
 James, 4, 9, 10, 18, 19, 31, 32, 45, 63, 73  
 James J., 47  
 James Kimball, 65, 80, 81  
 James Milliken, 81  
 James Murdock, 40  
 James Winslow, 31  
 Jane, 24, 36, 54  
 Jane Mitchell, 69  
 Jemima, 45  
 Jennie, 74  
 Jennie May, 83  
 Jennie Sophia, 82  
 Jerusha, 15, 52  
 Jessie, 72, 74  
 John, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 13, 14, 15, 19, 21, 23, 34, 46, 50, 67  
 John Ball, 66, 82  
 John C. M. B., 60, 76  
 John Ellis, 51, 68  
 John Leander, 58, 72  
 Jonathan, 12, 13, 14, 20  
 Joseph, 14, 22, 34, 36, 52, 53  
 Joseph Cowing, 52, 68  
 Josephine Cena, 83  
 Josephina Rowena, 65  
 Julia, 41  
 Julia Cardine, 62  
 Julia Maria, 59  
 Julia Medora, 60  
 Kate, 38  
 Laura, 43  
 Laura Bell, 71  
 Lavinia Maria, 73  
 Leander, 39, 57, 72  
 Lemuel, 18  
 Lena Dell, 83  
 Leonard, 72  
 Levi, 18, 30, 31, 32, 43, 48, 61  
 Lewis, 46, 66  
 Lindsay, 79  
 Linus, 42, 60  
 Linus Anderson, 60, 77  
 Lizzie L., 81  
 Lizzie Martha, 67  
 Lois, 16, 25, 27  
 Lois Fobes, 60  
 Louise Guild, 69  
 Lucia, 36, 54  
  
 Lucina, 39  
 Lucretia S., 63  
 Lucy, 27, 46  
 Lucy Frances, 60  
 Lucy Maria, 49  
 Luther, 16, 25, 27, 28, 38  
 Lydia, 12, 14, 48  
 Lyman, 28, 41  
  
 Margaret, 21  
 Margaret Cary, 56  
 Margaret Eliza, 72  
 Margaret Graeme, 75  
 Margaret Lindsay, 86  
 Maria, 20, 52, 83  
 Marion Lucy, 67  
 Marline, 84  
 Martha, 26, 40, 58, 73  
 Martha Ann, 58  
 Martha Ellen, 61, 64  
 Martha Freeman, 55  
 Martha Learned, 41  
 Martha S., 81  
 Mary, 4, 10, 11, 15, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 35, 43, 63, 66, 74  
 Mary A., 74  
 Mary Ann, 21, 68, 76  
 Mary Caroline, 85  
 Mary Davis Beal, 79  
 Mary Edes, 69  
 Mary Eldora, 77  
 Mary Elizabeth, 66, 84, 85  
 Mary Ellen, 80  
 Mary Emeline, 61  
 Mary Emma, 49  
 Mary Foster, 63  
 Mary Frances, 64, 68  
 Mary Hannah Eloise, 80  
 Mary Harriet, 72  
 Mary Hopkins, 57.  
 Mary Jane, 77, 85  
 Mary Louisa, 62  
 Mary Kimball, 64  
 Mary Nye, 55  
 Mary Sophia, 58, 72  
 Mary Tilson, 37  
 Mary Wilhelmina Lily, 86  
 Mattie Elbra, 82  
 Mehitabel, 39  
 Melancy, 40  
 Mercy Ann, 55  
 Mercy Godfrey, 54  
 Merton Avery, 83  
 Mildred, 50  
 Millicent, 18  
 Minerva, 52

Miriam, 21  
 Mitchell, 37, 53, 70. See Appendix  
 Molly, see also Mary, 32  
 Nancy, 38, 73  
 Nancy Cushing, 62  
 Nancy Reed, 78  
 Nathaniel, 9, 10, 16, 17, 29  
 Nellie Ritchie, 80  
 Olive, Olivia, 29, 33  
 Pardon Brightman, 61, 78  
 Parker Morse, 79  
 Parna, 42, 48  
 Parnel, 32  
 Patience, 17  
 Pearl Ida Alice, 86  
 Peoria Winnifred, 72  
 Perez, 29, 42  
 Permela, 53  
 Phebe, 11, 27, 46  
 Philander, 39, 58  
 Philera, 77  
 Philo, 25, 38, 40  
 Philomeda Melvina, 73  
 Polly, 27, 35, 37, 52, 67  
 Premela Record, 35  
 Preston, 56, 70  
 Prudence, 49  
 Rachel, 11, 19  
 Ralph Ainsley, 50  
 Ransom, 39, 58  
 Rebecca, Rebekah, 5, 14, 43  
 Rebecca L., 81  
 Relief, 29  
 Rena Alice, 81  
 Robert Edwin, 75  
 Robert Evans, 58, 74  
 Robert Wilcox, 60, 76  
 Rosa del Carmen Emilia, 85  
 Rose, 11  
 Roxama, 29  
 Rufus Rowe, 67, 84  
 Russell Ellis, 69  
 Ruth, 1, 4, 5, 6, 34, 39, 73, 85  
 Saba, 37  
 Sadie Bithynia, 85  
 Sally Capen, 59  
 Sally Ellis, 51  
 Salmon, 31, 42, 44, 45, 63  
 Salome Pool, 69  
 Sarah, (Sally) 4, 8, 9, 10, 11, 14, 15,  
 17, 21, 23, 26, 29, 30, 31, 43, 47,  
 52, 58, 73  
 Sarah Ann, 53, 61, 76  
 Sarah Antoinette, 41

Sarah Church, 37  
 Sarah Edna Lavinia, 73  
 Sarah Delano, 35  
 Sarah French, 79  
 Sarah Gage, 46  
 Sarah Jane, 54, 62, 64  
 Sarah Jennette, 66  
 Sarah Louisa, 61  
 Sarah Marie, 80  
 Sarah Whitman, 60  
 Selina, 63  
 Seymour, 73  
 Sidney Upson, 75  
 Susan, 60, 76  
 Susan Cary, 37, 54  
 Susan Rowena, 59  
 Susannah, 6, 16, 24, 25, 28, 30, 31, 32  
 Sylvester, 26, 38  
 Theodore, 56, 58, 73  
 Theodore Alden, 71  
 Theodore Wright, 70  
 Thomas, 6, 7, 9, 10, 12, 13, 14, 15,  
 16, 20, 22, 23, 24, 25, 28, 33, 37,  
 55, 57, 71  
 Thomas A., 20, 32  
 Thomas M., 42  
 Vera May, 50  
 Vodisa, 40  
 Walter Harvey, 84, 86, 87  
 Warren Elisha, 67, 83  
 Warren Fay, 66  
 Warren Lane, 63, 80  
 Wealthy Ann, 72  
 William, 1-3, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 13,  
 14, 15, 16, 18, 19, 24, 26, 37, 39,  
 45, 54, 59, 65, 82  
 William Ainsley, 49, 68  
 William Alderson, 80, 86  
 William Allen, 61, 78  
 William Beaney, 76, 86  
 William Chauncy, 39, 59, 74, 75  
 William Edward, 59, 75  
 William Ellis, 68, 84  
 William Foster, 61, 63, 79  
 William Maxwell, 75  
 William Murdock, 40  
 William Rotch, 56, 71  
 William S., 81  
 William Sprague, 71  
 William Thomas, 33, 54  
 William Wallace, 58, 74  
 Winslow, 14, 22, 35  
 Zalmuna, 29, 42  
 Zilpha, 18

## HOOPERS IN PART TWO

- Abbie H., 173  
 Abby, 169  
 Abigail, 99, 102, 104, 106, 111, 121, 139, 158, 159  
 Abraham, 128  
 Ada Ripley, 151  
 Adah, 164  
 Addie C., 173  
 Addie F. W., 145  
 Adeline D., 150, 167  
 Albina S., 145  
 Alexander G., 172  
 Alice, 101, 109, 110, 119, 142, 169  
 Alice Forbes, 168  
 Alice L., 166  
 Alice S., 155  
 Althea A., 145  
 Alton S., 162, 176, 177  
 Amanda M., 146  
 Amelia W., 142  
 Amos Mann, 113, 122  
 Ann, Anna, Anne, 95, 97, 98, 101, 116, 120  
 Ann Eliza, 161  
 Anna M., 156  
 Anna Maria, 136, 138, 140, 150, 154, 158  
 Anne, 153  
 Annie, 160  
 Annie A., 145  
 Annie Eliza, 176  
 Annie F., 178  
 Annie May, 180  
 Annie P., 162  
 Arthur, 150  
 Arthur M., 145  
 Arthur Wilson, 156  
  
 Benjamin, 96, 97, 100, 104, 106, 114, 118, 124, 139  
 Benjamin F., 127, 149  
 Benjamin H., 120, 142  
 Benjamin I., 138  
 Benjamin R., 128  
 Benjamin T., 118, 138, 140  
 Berg, 180  
 Bertha, 176, 178  
 Bertha A., 174  
 Bertrand, 172  
 Bethia, 102  
 Betsey, see also Elizabeth, 143  
 Betsey B., 121  
  
 Carl Clark, 164  
 Caroline, 147, 159  
 Caroline I., 165  
 Caroline L., 148  
 Carrie, 160  
 Catherine, Katherine, 113, 114  
 Catherine B., 179  
 Catherine Mann, 123  
 Charles E., 145, 164  
 Charles F., 124, 146, 165  
 Charles H., 163, 178  
 Charles O., 123, 145  
 Charles T., 161, 176  
 Charlotte Neal, 112  
 Charlotte S., 144  
 Charlotte T., 164  
 Chester, 176  
 Christian, 93, 95, 96, 97, 99, 124  
 Christina, 172  
 Clarence, 176  
 Clarence H., 178  
 Clarence R., 174  
 Clifton, 171  
 Clinton B., 124, 146  
 Cora E., 146  
  
 David, 125, 147  
 Deborah, 172  
 Deborah W., 129  
 Deeta M., 145  
 Deliverance, 96, 97, 108  
 Dennison, 161, 175  
 Doreas, 104  
 Doreas A., 125  
 Dorothy, 172  
  
 Eben A., 163, 178  
 Eben B., 122, 143, 144, 163  
 Eben E., 178, 181  
 Ebenezer L., 159, 173  
 Ebenezer L. C., 139, 158  
 Edmund B., 124, 146  
 Edmund F., 123, 145  
 Edmund W., 164  
 Edward, 113, 114, 124  
 Edward L., 175  
 Edward Polley, 123  
 Edward William, 155, 170  
 Eliza, 135, 161  
 Eliza B., 149  
 Elizabeth, 91, 92, 94, 95, 96, 97, 99, 100, 102, 104, 105, 106, 108,

- 110, 113, 114, 117, 120, 124,  
 125, 136, 138, 140, 156, 158, 161,  
 162, 177  
 Elizabeth G., 137, 153  
 Elizabeth H., 120, 142  
 Elizabeth L., 178  
 Elizabeth R., 156  
 Elizabeth T., 136, 138, 174  
 Ella L., 146  
 Ella V., 145  
 Ellen, 155  
 Ellen B., 172  
 Ellen S., 155, 170  
 Emily A., 175  
 Emma B., 180  
 Emma E., 138, 158  
 Emma Fisher, 123  
 Emma Lincoln, 155  
 Emma R., 138, 158  
 Ernest, 146  
 Estella F., 171  
 Ethel E., 166, 167  
 Ethel G., 168  
 Eunice, 105, 106, 117, 118, 135,  
 136, 150, 153  
 Eunice B., 149  
 Eva Belle, 176  
 Everett D., 175, 181  
 Evetta, 162  
  
 Fannie, 147  
 Fanny, 170  
 Fanny Hudson, 170  
 Florence C., 163  
 Florence I., 144  
 Florence M., 171  
 Forest, 161, 175, 176  
 Forest H., 175  
 Frances, 166  
 Frances Ann, 156  
 Francis, 93  
 Francis A., 136, 156  
 Francis H., 163, 166, 177  
 Frank, 160, 174  
 Frank M., 174  
 Franklin Henry, 149, 152, 166, 179  
 Fred, 146  
 Freddie W., 146  
 Frederick, 144  
  
 Geneva, 161  
 George, 124, 160, 173, 174  
 George B., 146, 164  
 George G., 162  
 George H., 147  
 George R., 160, 174, 176  
  
 George S., 137  
 George W., 163, 174, 178, 181  
 Gerda, 179  
 Gertrude F., 167, 168  
 Gesina H., 142  
 Grace 136, 137  
 Grace H., 157  
 Grace M., 179  
 Greenfield, 98, 101, 109, 110, 121,  
 142  
  
 Hannah, 103, 105, 108, 110, 116,  
 117, 119, 121, 123, 124, 126, 128,  
 130, 137, 138, 140, 173  
 Hannah G., 153, 156, 169  
 Hannah J., 123  
 Hannah M., 159, 173  
 Harriet, 135, 140, 142, 146, 149,  
 158, 167  
 Harriet L., 181  
 Harriet N., 175  
 Harriet Rose, 155  
 Harry, 165  
 Harry B., 176  
 Harry J., 171, 179  
 Hattie, 138  
 Helen, 167  
 Helen A., 123, 167  
 Helen G., 179  
 Helen M., 125  
 Henrietta, 157  
 Henrietta T., 142  
 Henry, 93, 95, 96, 98, 102, 103, 104,  
 111, 113, 114, 116, 122, 126, 135,  
 149, 166, 167  
 Henry A., 145, 164  
 Henry B., 159  
 Henry E., 162  
 Henry K., 147  
 Henry O., 123, 148  
 Horace Everett, 166  
 Horace N., 149  
 Howard A., 178  
  
 Ida D., 173  
 Ida E., 164  
 Ida M., 181  
 Ina Adell, 164  
 Isaac Dodge, 127, 128  
 Isabel, 178  
 Isabella R., 152  
 Isabella W., 169  
  
 James, 110, 122, 160  
 James Dennison, 140, 160  
 James Mason, 157, 171, 179

- James R., 152, 167, 168  
 Jane 105, 124  
 Jane Greene, 156  
 Jemima, 105  
 Jennie, 146  
 Jennie L., 174  
 Jennie V., 179  
 John, 93, 95, 96, 97, 99, 101, 104,  
     105, 106, 108, 110, 112, 116, 117,  
     118, 119, 122, 125, 136, 137, 139,  
     140, 148, 150, 157, 160, 161, 165,  
     176  
 John C., 138  
 John Eben, 173  
 John F., 156, 171  
 John G., 137, 148, 156, 165, 172  
 John Henry, 123, 136, 144, 153  
 John J., 159, 173  
 John L., 139, 159, 172  
 John P., 138, 140, 159, 174  
 John T., 157  
 John W., 142  
 Joseph, 96, 97, 99, 100, 102, 103,  
     104, 105, 107, 109, 113, 117, 118,  
     120, 138, 139, 141, 157, 160, 162,  
     171, 172  
 Joseph A., 119, 138, 139, 140  
 Joseph B., 113, 158, 172  
 Joseph R., 159, 173  
 Joseph S., 164  
 Josiah, 122, 144  
 Julia A., 178  
  
 Katie A., 175  
 "King," 97, 107, 115  
 Knott H., 159  
 Knott L., 139, 159  
  
 Lavina P., 175  
 Lavinia D., 162  
 Lenora, 165  
 Leon H., 165  
 Leonard T., 176  
 Leverett F., 179  
 Leverett Nelson, 166  
 Lewis B., 172, 180  
 Lewis G., 180  
 Lida, 177  
 Lida J., 177  
 Lizzie, 146  
 Lois, 106, 117, 118  
 Louis Leverett, 166  
 Louisa, 135  
 Louisa Chapin, 170  
 Louisa E., 163  
 Louise, 168  
  
 Lucinda, 147  
 Lucy, 124, 142, 146  
 Lucy J., 162  
 Lucy M., 178  
 Lydia, 118, 134, 148, 159  
 Lydia J., 160  
  
 Mabel, 170, 173  
 Mabel E., 164  
 Mabel P., 163  
 Major M., 125, 147  
 Margaret, 100, 161  
 Maria T., 165  
 Marian, 155  
 Marie Allan, 171  
 Marion, 117  
 Martha, 127, 128, 165, 166  
 Martha B., 149  
 Martha E., 144  
 Martha N., 166  
 Mary (Polly), 98-100, 103, 104,  
     106, 107, 110, 112-114, 117, 119,  
     120-123, 125, 127, 129, 130, 136,  
     141, 143, 148, 149, 156, 170  
 Mary A., 165  
 Mary C., 158  
 Mary E., 158, 159, 160, 163,  
     179  
 Mary Ella, 145  
 Mary F., 169  
 Mary G., 148, 150  
 Mary H., 141, 162, 180  
 Mary Ingalls, 127, 136  
 Mary J., 146, 174  
 Mary K., 180  
 Mary L., 172, 177, 178  
 Mary O., 175  
 Mary S., 149, 173  
 Mary Polley, 122  
 Mary Wilson, 174  
 Matilda, 124  
 Matthew, 121, 143  
 Miriam, 117, 157  
 Miriam T., 180  
 Moses, 101, 107, 118, 140  
 Moses Allen, 119 139  
  
 Nabby Kent, 121  
 Nancy, 112, 120, 127  
 Nancy H., 128, 130  
 Nancy J., 144  
 Nathalie, 171  
 Nathaniel, 98, 103, 104, 116, 126,  
     127, 129, 136, 149, 155, 160  
 Nathaniel L., 130, 153, 168  
 Nellie G., 176

- Noah, 124  
 Norman M., 176
- Octavia, 125  
 Olive, 124  
 Oliver F., 179  
 Ophelia A., 181
- Patience, 119  
 Priscilla, 106
- Rachel, 177  
 Ralph E., 172  
 Ralph W., 165, 179  
 Raymond E., 164  
 Rebecca, 105, 106, 110, 111, 113, 123, 128, 148  
 Rebecca E., 172  
 Rebecca T., 138  
 Rhoda, 140  
 Rhoda A. D., 160  
 Richard, 92, 95  
 Robert, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 101, 102, 103, 104, 107, 108, 110, 111, 112, 114, 115, 116, 119, 120, 121, 122, 125, 127, 135, 140, 144, 147, 148, 149, 160, 175, 176  
 Robert C., 109, 127, 128, 136, 150, 152, 167  
 Robert S., 121, 142  
 Robert W., 136, 150  
 Roger F., 168  
 Rufus, 161  
 Ruth, 97, 99, 108, 109, 110, 121  
 Ruth A., 158, 176  
 Ruth M., 176
- Samuel, 96, 97, 99, 100, 105, 106, 110, 117, 118, 126, 136, 138, 153, 157, 158, 171, 180  
 Samuel B., 162  
 Samuel G., 147  
 Samuel H., 156  
 Sarah (Sally), 102, 103, 104, 105, 110, 114, 117, 118, 119, 124, 127, 129, 138, 140, 147, 176, 178  
 Sarah A., 119, 163, 174  
 Sarah C., 138, 160  
 Sarah Ellen, 127, 128, 144, 159, 160, 175
- Sarah I., 153  
 Sarah L., 159  
 Sarah R., 174  
 Sarah S., 180  
 Sarah W., 141  
 Stephen, 109, 119, 120, 122, 141, 143  
 Stephen G., 144, 162  
 Stephen Vickery, 114  
 Susan, 112, 126, 141, 153  
 Susan E., 161  
 Susan H., 175  
 Susan J., 161  
 Susan Locke, 144  
 Susan M., 147, 148  
 Susan P., 163  
 Susan Peaceful, 160  
 Susannah, 106, 110, 116, 139, 143  
 Swett, 110, 121  
 Susie C., 163
- Tabitha, 103, 104, 159  
 Thomas, 137, 156, 157  
 Thomas C., 144, 163  
 Thomas Ellis, 110, 122  
 Thomas P., 162  
 Thomas T., 143, 162  
 Thomas W., 120, 140, 141
- Vashti, 110, 111
- Wilbur, 161, 175  
 Wilford P., 164  
 Willie, 147  
 William, 96, 97, 99, 102, 103, 104, 105, 110, 114, 116, 117, 124, 125, 127, 128, 129, 140, 148, 152, 161, 168  
 William A., 163, 178  
 William B., 114, 123, 124, 145, 153, 162, 177  
 William D., 146, 164  
 William F., 159  
 William H., 148, 149, 165, 178  
 William Ingalls, 135  
 William J. C., 180  
 William L. C., 139, 158, 172  
 William M., 160, 173, 180  
 William R., 148, 165, 166  
 William S., 154, 169  
 William Wooart, 142, 162



## HOOPERS IN PART THREE

- Abby, 208  
 Abby F., 217  
 Abigail, 190, 191, 194, 195, 198, 199, 201  
 Abraham, 195.  
 Adeline W., 222  
 Agnes, 185, 186  
 Airy Belle, 219  
 Alfred C., 219  
 Alice, 185  
 Alice F., 218  
 Allen G., 214  
 Allen T., 220  
 America 220  
 Andrew, 190-195, 199, 208  
 Anna, Ann, 192, 193, 196, 201, 219  
 Ann M., 212  
 Ann S., 209  
 Anna E., 215  
 Annabella, 210  
 Anne J., 202, 220  
 Annie L., 214  
 Anthony, 185  
 Arthur K., 218, 222  
 Asa, 191, 193, 197, 201, 202, 213  
 Augusta W., 207  
  
 Bertram J., 219  
 Betsey, 194, 198  
 Blanche H., 214, 220  
  
 Caroline, 204  
 Caroline E., 204  
 Caroline K., 205  
 Carrie B., 219  
 Carrie M., 215  
 Carrie T., 217  
 Catherine, 204  
 Catherine B., 204  
 Charles, 209, 217, 218, 221  
 Charles N., 211  
 Charlotte A., 206  
 Chester E., 218, 222  
 Cinda S., 222  
 Clara A., 221  
 Cyrus L., 220  
  
 Daniel, 192, 194  
 David, 192, 195, 199, 200  
 David E., 211, 221  
 Deborah, 199  
 Deliverance, 197, 201  
  
 Dorothea, 190  
 Dorothy P., 222  
 Dummer M., 200, 210  
  
 Edith M., 217  
 Edward, 185, 190, 192, 194, 198, 203, 204, 214  
 Edward A., 208, 216  
 Edward N., 207  
 Edward P., 209, 217, 222  
 Edwin H., 210, 220  
 Eleanor B., 215  
 Eleanor M., 211  
 Eleazer, 196, 201  
 Eliza H., 208  
 Elizabeth, 185, 186, 188, 190, 191, 192, 193, 195-197, 199, 200, 201, 211, 212  
 Elizabeth A., 212  
 Elizabeth G., 214  
 Elizabeth H., 205  
 Elizabeth R., 214  
 Elizabeth S., 201  
 Ellen P., 206  
 Ellsworth S., 203, 214  
 Emily, 206  
 Emily E., 214  
 Emma, 215  
 Emma E., 203  
 Emma F., 217  
 Enos, 192  
 Ernest, S., 210, 219  
 Ethel S., 218  
 Eveline F., 200, 208, 209, 211  
 Everett, 213  
 Everett B., 222  
  
 Florence H., 217  
 Frances A., 211  
 Francis, 185-189  
 Francis T., 202, 213  
 Frank Ernest, 210  
 Frank, G., 210, 219  
 Franklin K., 209, 218  
 Fred W., 217, 222  
 Frederick C., 209  
  
 George, 193, 196, 197, 199, 202, 212, 213, 219  
 George K., 201, 211, 212, 221  
 George T., 210  
 George W., 209, 219



- Georgiana A., 212  
 Gertrude M., 214  
 Grace, 196, 206, 212, 216  
 Grace E., 215  
 Gyles, 185  
  
 Hannah, 193, 194, 196, 197, 201,  
     202, 203  
 Harriet, 199  
 Harriet A., 208  
 Harriet E., 204  
 Harris G., 216  
 Harry F., 218  
 Harvey J., 220  
 Hattie G., 210  
 Helen F., 216  
 Helen W., 220  
 Henry N., 198, 205, 206, 215, 216  
 Henry S., 211  
  
 Isaac H., 206, 216  
 Isaac I., 203  
 Isaac Story, 195  
 Israel, 194, 198  
  
 Jacob, 190, 191, 192, 195, 196, 201  
 Jacob F., 201  
 Jane, 199  
 Jean, 221  
 Joanna, Joan, Jone, 185  
 Joanna J., 220  
 John, 185, 186, 193, 194, 195, 199,  
     209  
 John I., 210, 219  
 John M., 204  
 John S., 205  
 Jonathan, 194, 195, 198  
 Joseph, 192, 193, 196, 200  
 Joseph C., 211  
 Joseph S., 201, 211  
 Juda, see Judith  
 Judith, 191  
 Julia A., 211  
 Julian, 185, 186, 189  
  
 Kent, 216  
  
 Laura, 215, 216  
 Laureta, 216  
 Lewis S., 219  
 Lizzie, 219  
 Lizzie F., 210  
 Louisa R., 212  
 Lucy, 195  
 Lucy S., 200, 201  
  
 Lydia, 190, 191, 192, 193, 196, 197,  
     204, 208  
 Lydia Ann, 204  
 Lydia D., 203  
 Lydia M., 204  
  
 Margaret, 202  
 Margaret E., 204  
 Maria E., 214  
 Mark, 199  
 Martha, 196, 202  
 Martha H., 203  
 Martha P., 213  
 Mary, 186, 188, 192, 193, 194, 195-  
     197, 199, 203, 214  
 Mary A., 212, 213, 220  
 Mary B., 219, 221  
 Mary D., 222  
 Mary E., 204, 211, 213, 217, 221  
 Mary G., 205  
 Mary I., 203  
 Mary J., 199, 217  
 Mary K., 201  
 Mary L., 200  
 Mary M., 211  
 Mary P., 202  
 Mary R., 201  
 Mehitabel, 200  
 Miriam, 191, 192, 195  
 Molly, 194, 195  
  
 Nabby, 196, 198, 199  
 Nancy, 199, 209  
 Nancy A., 221  
 Nathaniel, 194, 197, 198, 204  
 Nathaniel M., 204, 214  
 Nellie J., 222  
 Nehemiah, 195, 200  
  
 Olive M., 219  
 Oliver, 199  
  
 Patty, 194  
 Polly, 197, 198  
 Priscilla, 191  
 Priscilla L., 205  
 Rachel, 192, 195  
 Rachel J., 220  
 Rebecca, 197  
 Robert, 208  
  
 Sally, 195, 198, 209  
 Samuel S., 199, 200, 208, 209, 218  
 Sarah, 190, 191, 193  
 Sarah C., 205  
 Sarah E., 204, 209

Sarah F., 214  
 Shadrach K., 211, 221  
 Susan E., 211, 218, 221  
 Susan S., 216  
 Susanna, 190, 200

Thomas, 193

Velma, 219

William, 186, 188, 189, 190, 191-  
 199, 202, 209  
 William B., 216  
 William E., 214  
 William H., 209, 216, 217  
 William L., 203, 213  
 William N., 198, 206  
 William P., 210, 220  
 William S., 211, 220

## HOOPERS IN PART FOUR

Abby, 280  
 Abby L., 279  
 Abby R., 251  
 Abigail, 232, 235, 239, 240, 245,  
 248, 249, 277  
 Addie F., 266  
 Adelaide, 276  
 Adelaide R., 264  
 Albert, 254, 273  
 Albert B., 262  
 Albert L., 280  
 Albert S. B., 265  
 Aliee, 273  
 Aliee A., 255  
 Alice H., 252  
 Alice M., 273  
 Alma, 271  
 Almira, 244  
 Amasa L., 256, 271  
 Ambrose, 254, 266  
 Andrew W., 259  
 Ann, 242  
 Ann E., 245, 253  
 Anna, 237, 240, 265  
 Anna M., 252  
 Anna P., 275  
 Anna S., 261  
 Annette H., 267  
 Anne, 263  
 Annie J., 279  
 Annie M., 263, 265  
 Annie R., 272  
 Arabella H., 260  
 Apphia, 246, 256  
 Apphia E., 269  
 Arthur, 249, 254, 273  
 Arthur A., 260  
 Arthur N., 251, 263, 277  
 Augustus, 247, 251, 258, 265, 272,  
 276  
 Bartholomew, 244  
 Belle, 271

Ben, 262, 275  
 Benjamin, 229-231, 233, 234, 240,  
 250  
 Benj. Franklin, 243, 251  
 Benjamin H., 250  
 Bennett T., 263  
 Benning, 246, 256  
 Betsey, 239, 244, 247  
 Betsey A., 252, 254  
 Bridget, 235  
 Caleb L., 250  
 Caleb S., 254  
 Carl P., 262  
 Carl E. H., 276  
 Caroline, 243, 255, 256, 262, 268,  
 280  
 Caroline H., 279  
 Caroline M., 279  
 Caroline T., 257  
 Carrie, 270  
 Carrie B., 271  
 Carrie W., 266  
 Carroll I., 261, 274  
 Catherine, 274  
 Celia J., 280  
 Charity, 230, 232, 234, 235  
 Charles, 246, 256, 265, 270  
 Charles A., 260, 273  
 Charles H., 252, 255, 261, 272, 273  
 Charles J., 251, 264  
 Charles Tibbetts, 258, 272  
 Charlotte E., 272  
 Chester W., 274  
 Clara, 266  
 Clara J., 270  
 Clara M., 277  
 Clement, 229  
 Daniel, 233, 234, 237, 240, 241, 246,  
 254, 279  
 Daniel H. B., 255, 267  
 Daniel O. S., 250

- Daniel S., 240, 250  
 David Davis, 281  
 Donald O., 274  
 Dorcas, 254, 279  
  
 Edith, 278  
 Edith F., 278  
 Edward B., 275  
 Edward H. C., 251  
 Edward M., 262, 275  
 Edwin B., 255, 267  
 Effie L., 277  
 Eldora N., 271  
 Eleanor G., 253  
 Eleanor R., 277  
 Eleazer W., 243  
 Elias, 280  
 Elijah F., 256  
 Elisha, 228, 257, 270  
 Eliza, 236, 248, 254, 261, 279  
 Eliza A. C., 258  
 Elizabeth, 228-233, 239, 240, 247,  
 250, 253, 255, 263, 278  
 Elizabeth A., 243  
 Elizabeth C., 251  
 Eliza E., 262  
 Elizabeth D., 261  
 Elizabeth W., 253, 255  
 Ella M., 266  
 Ellen, 254  
 Elmer, 271  
 Elmer G., 274  
 Emily J., 272  
 Emma F., 272  
 Emma J., 267  
 Esther, 244  
 Esther S., 241  
 Etta, 261  
 Etta F., 276  
 Eunice, 235, 236, 247  
 Eunice M., 243  
 Eunice S., 243  
 Everett C., 268  
  
 Fannie V., 276  
 Fillmore, 263, 276  
 Frances, 276  
 Frances A., 258  
 Francis E., 255, 260, 268, 273  
 Francis T., 278  
 Frank, 273  
 Frank E., 281  
 Franklin, 263  
 Franklin P., 260  
 Fred, 271  
 Fred Albro, 267, 276  
  
 Fred E., 272  
 Fred O., 263, 276  
 Frederick E., 281  
 Frederick N., 262, 274  
 Frederic T., 253, 266  
  
 George, 231, 236, 244, 245, 255,  
 256  
 George B., 259, 272  
 George C. I., 261  
 George D., 271, 278  
 George H., 255, 274  
 George L., 254, 258, 266  
 George P., 239, 248, 249, 261, 265  
 George W., 260, 266  
 Georgiana, 269  
 Gilman, 278, 280  
 Gilman G., 257, 271  
 Grace H., 266  
  
 Hannah, 235, 241, 242, 244, 247  
 256, 262  
 Hannah E., 268  
 Hannah F., 268  
 Hannah H., 245, 255, 262  
 Hannah J., 251  
 Hannah K., 256  
 Harlan P., 268, 277  
 Harley, 271  
 Harold, 271  
 Harriet A., 251, 261  
 Harriet E., 243, 263  
 Harriet L. M., 258  
 Harry D., 265, 277  
 Hattie, 263  
 Hattie C., 274  
 Hattie E., 266  
 Helen, 254, 274, 275  
 Helen E., 253  
 Helen L., 253  
 Helen M., 247  
 Helen P., 274  
 Henry H., 252  
 Henry Hill, 245, 255  
 Henry J., 272  
 Henry T., 262, 274  
 Hephzibah, 246  
 Herbert N., 268  
 Herbert W., 281  
 Hiram A., 258  
 Humphrey, 231  
  
 Ida G., 273  
 Ida L., 268  
 Ida May, 269  
 Idolene Snow, 273

- Irene P., 247  
 Irving W., 257, 271  
 Isaac D., 249, 262  
 Isabel M., 273  
 Isabel W., 260  
 Isabella, 252  
 Ivilla, 263  
 Ivory, 247
- Jacob, 232, 237, 244  
 James, 233, 237, 239, 247, 248  
 James A., 243, 255, 274  
 James E., 249, 260  
 Jane, 239, 253, 254  
 Jeanette, 273  
 Jennie W., 275  
 Jessie, 273, 275  
 Joanna, 280  
 Joel, 246, 256  
 John, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 244, 245, 246, 247, 249, 259, 261, 279  
 John A., 249, 260, 261, 273  
 John F., 257, 270  
 John H., 262  
 John Henry, 281  
 John J., 255  
 John K., 247, 257, 272, 278  
 John Merrill, 258  
 John N., 279  
 John P., 238  
 Jonathan L., 243  
 Joseph, 230, 238, 247, 279  
 Joseph W., 259  
 Josephine, 255  
 Joshua, 229, 231, 235, 236, 241, 242  
 Joshua S., 250, 263  
 Josiah, 232  
 Judith, 250  
 Julia A., 250, 255, 264  
 June, 275
- Kate, 273  
 Katie, 274  
 Keziah, 232  
 King Cyrus, 245, 255
- Laura F., 269  
 Lena C., 281  
 Laura J., 268  
 Lena M., 267  
 Lillian, 275  
 Loammi, 244, 253  
 Lois, 235
- Lorna, 275  
 Louis B., 256, 268  
 Louisa M., 249  
 Louisa T., 266  
 Louise, 260  
 Love, 230  
 Lucien O., 276  
 Lucy, 251, 252, 256, 258, 266  
 Lucy A., 270  
 Lucy J., 263  
 Lucy L., 267  
 Lucy M., 259, 272, 277  
 Lucy W., 258  
 Lydia, 233, 234, 236, 240, 245, 262  
 Lydia A., 255  
 Lyman, 256
- Mabel, 271, 274  
 Mabel L., 262  
 Mabelle F., 278  
 Mae, 260  
 Marcia E., 280  
 Margaret, 236, 237, 246, 264  
 Maria L., 266  
 Marie, 276  
 Mariette, 252, 259  
 Marion, 276  
 Martha, 233, 247, 248, 254, 259  
 Martha C., 258  
 Martha E., 254, 260, 262, 272  
 Martha F., 249  
 Martha O., 263  
 Martha S., 259  
 Mary, 226, 230-236, 238-250, 262, 273  
 Mary A., 252, 255  
 Mary C., 255, 256, 263, 276  
 Mary E., 250, 257, 263, 270  
 Mary G., 251  
 Mary H., 250, 254, 262, 265  
 Mary J., 244, 260-262  
 Mary O., 276  
 Mary P., 278  
 Mary W., 243  
 Mary or Polly Cobb, 234, 241  
 Maud, 271  
 Mehitable, 240  
 Mercy, 256, 257, 271  
 Mercy A., 272  
 Mercy G., 280  
 Mildred, 276  
 Miriam, 232, 250  
 Moses, 240, 249, 262  
 Moses A., 262  
 Muriel, 276  
 Myra N., 279

- Nancy, 242, 246, 279  
 Nancy B., 243  
 Nancy G., 257  
 Nathan C., 279  
 Nathaniel, 229, 230, 231, 232, 236, 237, 242, 251, 264  
 Nathaniel F., 251, 265, 277  
 Nellie, 261, 271, 280  
 Nellie A., 277  
 Nelson E., 277  
 Nettie M., 277  
 Noah, 233, 234, 239, 240, 247, 249, 258  
  
 Obed, 234, 240, 250, 263  
 Olive, 231, 244  
 Oliver, 246  
 Oliver G., 252  
 Oliver J., 243  
 Olivia P., 252  
 Oren, 249, 261, 262, 274, 275  
 Orlando, 254  
  
 Peace, 244  
 Peggy, 237, 244  
 Percy S., 270, 278  
 Phinehas, 232, 237, 244, 255, 262  
 Polly, 248  
 Priscilla, 255  
  
 Ralph, 261  
 Raymond, 271  
 Rebecca, 234, 240, 249, 250, 252, 263  
 Rebecca A., 263  
 Rebecca B., 242  
 Rebecca O., 243  
 Rhoda, 241  
 Richard H., 243, 253  
 Richard O., 253  
 Robinson, 256, 268  
 Rosanna, 279  
 Rose M., 281  
 Rosetta, 280  
 Ruth, 273  
 Ruth G., 276  
*See*  
 Sabrina, 251  
 Sally, 239, 244, 254  
 Sally G., 253  
 Samuel, 230, 232, 237, 244, 246, 248, 256  
 Samuel A., 265, 276  
 Samuel C., 254, 267  
 Samuel G., 256, 269, 280  
 Samuel Lord, 239, 248  
 Samuel T., 243  
 Samuel W., 250  
 Sarah, 229-233, 236, 238-240, 244, 246, 247, 250, 253, 254, 273, 281  
 Sarah E., 258, 267, 270  
 Sarah F., 243  
 Sarah H. C., 256  
 Sarah J., 252  
 Sarah L., 245, 253, 255  
 Sarah N., 242  
 Sarah W., 275  
 Simon, 240, 249  
 Solomon, 230, 235  
 Sophronia, 260, 268  
 Stanley, 271  
 Stephen, 244, 254, 279  
 Stephen L., 250, 263, 264  
 Sumner, 254  
 Sumner Ricker, 270  
 Susan, 237, 244, 247  
 Susan E., 258  
 Susan J., 269  
 Susanna, 236, 246  
 Susanna W., 242  
 Sylvester, 254, 267  
 Sylvester M., 247  
  
 Theodore, 237, 245, 249, 263  
 Thomas, 227-229, 231, 233, 235, 236, 241, 243, 244, 254  
 Thomas D., 264  
 Thomas W., 243, 252  
 Timothy, 244  
 Timothy S., 257  
 Tristram, 236, 240, 244, 245, 253, 255, 268, 279  
  
 Wallace D., 251, 265  
 Wilbur, 266  
 William, 230, 232, 233, 238, 246, 247, 249, 259, 260  
 William A., 255, 258, 267  
 William C. E., 251  
 William H., 260, 261, 263, 273, 274, 275  
 William M., 275  
 William O., 256  
 William P., 234, 241, 250, 251  
 William W., 243, 252  
 Winfield S. S., 265  
 Winnifred S., 276

## OTHER NAMES

- Abbe, 135  
 Abbot, 116, 118, 206, 237  
 Adams, 43, 48, 128, 155, 202, 212, 275  
 Alden, 53  
 Allen, 14, 32, 38, 91, 107, 121, 133, 137, 143, 157, 190-192, 209  
 Allerton, 177  
 Allis, 163  
 Almy, 78  
 Alsop, 171  
 Ames, 59, 167, 207, 208  
 Anderson, 31  
 Andrews, 29, 41, 42, 58, 68, 113, 114, 117, 209  
 Appleby, 265  
 Arnold, 166, 167  
 Ashby, 204  
 Ashton, 100  
 Atkins, 127  
 Attridge, 123  
 Ayres, 35, 203, 204  
  
 Bacon, 154  
 Badcock, 192  
 Bagley, 123  
 Bailey, 262  
 Baker, 67  
 Balch, 279  
 Balfour, 169  
 Ball, 45, 46, 67  
 Ballard, 4-6, 172  
 Bancroft, 2, 3  
 Barker, 54, 103, 174, Appendix  
 Barnard, 128, 129  
 Barnes, 26, 34  
 Barney, 21  
 Barrington, 241  
 Bartholomew, 219  
 Bartlett, 29, 102, 118, 267  
 Bartoll, 96  
 Bassett, 35, 62  
 Batchelder, 179  
 Bates, 36, 56  
 Baxter, 212  
 Bean, 264, 280  
 Beals, 144  
 Barse, 258  
 Beaton, 217  
 Beeler, 21  
 Belcher, 36, 244  
  
 Bellows, 66  
 Bement, 39  
 Bennett, 62, 76, 143, 209  
 Benson, 23  
 Berrian, 162  
 Berry, 19, 157  
 Best, 258  
 Betton, 156  
 Bickford, 255  
 Bigelow, 35  
 Billings, 11, 22  
 Bingham, 200  
 Bird, 155, 179, 281  
 Bishop, 190, 191, 192  
 Blackler, 127, 128, 135, 148, 153  
 Blackman, 21  
 Blaisdell, 123  
 Blake, 19, 258  
 Blanchard, 53  
 Blaney, 102, 114  
 Bliss, 47  
 Blockley, 178  
 Bodge, 143, 178  
 Bolles, 63  
 Bolton, 6, 7  
 Bond, 53, 99  
 Booth, 51  
 Boston, 246  
 Bosworth, 200  
 Bowden, 118, 145, 158  
 Bowen, 118  
 Bowles, 155  
 Boyd, 220  
 Brackett, 237  
 Bradbury, 140, 149, 239, 245  
 Bradeen (Breedon), 230  
 Bradford, 46, 47  
 Bragdon, 246  
 Braley, 55  
 Bridgham, 9  
 Brightman, 61  
 Brimblecome, 102  
 Brooks, 112, 113, 161  
 Broughton, 130-135  
 Brown, Browne, 92, 118, 133, 135, 176, 204, 210, 212  
 Bryant, 29, 153  
 Bubier, 103  
 Bump, 5  
 Bumpus, 42  
 Bumstead, 222  
 Burgess, 200

Burke, 162  
 Burnham, 193, 194, 199, 244, 251  
 Burrill, 107  
 Butter, 70, 254  
 Butman, 121, 189, 242  
  
 Cady, 84  
 Caffray, 243  
 Calley, Colley, 101  
 Calame, 272  
 Calef, 254  
 Campbell, 210, 252, 273  
 Candish, 106  
 Carnise, 67  
 Carpenter, 62  
 Carr, 127, 251  
 Carroll, 180  
 Carson, 251, 265, 277  
 Carter, 44, 187  
 Cary, 16, 24, 37  
 Cash, 77, 242  
 Caswell, 27, 32, 196, 202  
 Chadbourne, 279  
 Chadwick, 237, 278  
 Chamberlain, 84  
 Chamblett, 103  
 Champernowne, 229  
 Champney, Champnis, Chamnis,  
 103  
 Chandler, 261  
 Chapin, 171  
 Chapman, 158  
 Chappell, 96  
 Charder, Carder, 105  
 Charter, 204  
 Chase, 64, 111  
 Cheever, 200, 219  
 Chesley, 239  
 Christie, 156  
 Clancy, 180  
 Clapp, 16, 260  
 Clark, 41, 144, 248  
 Clausen, 72  
 Clemmons, Clemens, 110, 221  
 Clothey, 119  
 Cobb, 80, 234  
 Coffin, 77, 226, 246  
 Colby, 209, 252, 265  
 Cole, 11, 101, 234, 250  
 Collamore, 54  
 Collerd, 133  
 Collins, 98, 105, 145, 164  
 Collyer, 138  
 Colson, 263  
 Coltman, 249  
 Combs, 187

Conant, 19, 21, 22  
 Condry, 95  
 Congdon, 44, 72  
 Conley, 172  
 Connaway, 99  
 Cook, 79, 175, 206  
 Coolidge, 154  
 Cooper, 86, 219  
 Copeland, 14, 15, 32  
 Corning, 189  
 Coryell, 215, 216  
 Courser, 75  
 Cowell, 107, 120, 156  
 Cowen, 21  
 Cowing, 7, 34  
 Craft, 196  
 Crain, 31  
 Crocker, 57  
 Crosby, 233, 273  
 Cross, 48, 269  
 Crowther, 263  
 Cruft, 100  
 Cullis, 130  
 Culver, 74  
 Curtis, 170  
 Cushing, 195  
 Cushman, 22, 80  
 Cutler, 109  
 Cutts, 245, 253  
  
 Dale, 146  
 Dalton, 109, 129  
 Damon, 8  
 Dana, 121  
 Davidson, 58  
 Davis, 35, 54, 74, 112, 142, 166, 280  
 Day, 158  
 Dean, 39  
 Deblois, 108, 109  
 Decker, 263  
 Deland, 251  
 Delano, 34  
 Demeritt, 238  
 Dennan, 215  
 Dennis, 117  
 Dennison, 140  
 Denny, 150  
 Devens, 236  
 Devereux, 97  
 Dexter, 198  
 Dinsmore, 174  
 Dixey, 116, 159  
 Doble, 34  
 Dodd, 106  
 Dodge, 49, 251, 253  
 Doggett, 36



- Doliber, 174  
 Dolley, 146  
 Down, Downe, 106  
 Downs, 242, 249, 268  
 Draper, 142, 143  
 Drew, 35, 55  
 Driver, 192  
 Drummond, 199  
 Drury, 17  
 Dudley, 271  
 Dunbar, 14,  
 Dunham, 22, 81  
 Dustin, 266  
 Dutton, 4, 6  
 Duxbury, 63  
 Dyke, 28  
 Dyer, 264
- Eames, 261  
 Earle, 122  
 Eaton, 84  
 Eaton, 270  
 Eddy, 50  
 Edson, 69  
 Edwards, 190, 191, 194  
 Elliott, 278  
 Ellis, 50, 52, 110  
 Elwell, 198  
 Emerson, 267  
 Emery, 232, 240, 250, 267  
 Erickson, 179  
 Evans, 12
- Fairbanks, 146  
 Farnham, 112  
 Farquhar, 112  
 Farr, 249  
 Farrow, 217  
 Fay, 65, 61  
 Felton, 52  
 Ferguson, 69, 217  
 Field, 165  
 Fittypiece, 114  
 Flagg, 68  
 Flanders, 67  
 Fletcher, 227  
 Flint, 43  
 Fobes, 27, 28  
 Folson, 132  
 Foote, 272  
 Forbes, 62  
 Fortin, 187  
 Foss, 249, 261  
 Foster, 31, 42, 82, 193, 211  
 Fowle, 109  
 Frasser, 173
- Freeman, 100  
 French, 43  
 Frost, 34  
 Fry, 29  
 Fuller, 46, 83, 258  
 Furbish, 157, 172  
 Furbush, 173
- Gage, 31  
 Gale, 102, 190  
 Gardner, 156  
 Garfield, 164  
 Garvey, 196, 197  
 Gentleman, 267  
 Gibbs, 206  
 Gibson, 67  
 Gifford, Gefford, 105  
 Gilbert, 194  
 Gilchrist, 30  
 Gilley, 212, 213  
 Gilman, 50, 279  
 Gilpatrick, 232, 239  
 Girdler, 165, 172, 198  
 Glover, 65, 125, 130, 136, 138, 247  
 Goday, 160  
 Godfrey, 50  
 Goldsmith, 214  
 Goodenough, 243  
 Goodenow, 35  
 Goodwin, 232, 236, 246, 253, 266  
 Gormly, 32  
 Gould, 71  
 Gould, 270  
 Gove, 146  
 Grace, 279, 280  
 Graves, 61  
 Gray, 126, 132, 234, 241  
 Green, 147  
 Greenfield, 97  
 Greenleaf, 197  
 Gregory, 137  
 Grew, 168  
 Griffin, 44, 98, 123, 124, 140, 160, 181  
 Grist, 136  
 Grose, 96, 97  
 Grover, 132  
 Guppy, 248  
 Guptil, 237  
 Gurney, 155, 250
- Haines, Haynes, 96, 97, 217  
 Hale, 51, 221  
 Haley, 245, 270  
 Hall, 15, 30, 31, 40, 67, 123, 145, 248

Ham, Hamm, 18, 256  
 Hamlin, 25, 38  
 Hammond, 165, 196, 202, 248  
 Hancock, 110  
 Handley, 137  
 Hanks, 111  
 Hanley, 12  
 Hanson, 56, 268  
 Harden, 8  
 Harlow, 54  
 Harrington, 63, 275  
 Harris, 11, 120, 195, 205  
 Hart, 163  
 Hartshorn, 11  
 Harvey, 55  
 Haseltine, 280  
 Hastings, 156  
 Hatch, 57  
 Hathaway, 23, 43, 160  
 Hawkes, 4  
 Hayden, 28, 60  
 Hayward, 8, 27, 38, 54  
 Heard, 213, 233  
 Hearl, 232  
 Heath, 217  
 Hendley, 104  
 Henly, 97  
 Hersey, 162  
 Hichborn, 135  
 Higgins, 272  
 Hill, 34, 85, 160, 189, 239, 244,  
     251, 267  
 Hilliard, 99  
 Hinckley, 205, 206  
 Hitchcock, 130  
 Hobrun, 77  
 Hobbs, 257, 271, 275  
 Hodgkins, 45, 46, 175  
 Hodsdon, 232  
 Holbrook, 56, 130  
 Holden, 81  
 Holland, 48, 51  
 Holman, Homan, 91, 92, 93, 95, 96,  
     104, 117  
 Holmes, Homes, 15, 112, 113, 135  
 Holton, 105  
 Holwaye, 185, 186  
 Hovey, 233  
 Houghton, 46  
 Howard, 24, 27, 28, 30  
 Howes, 243  
 Howland, 242  
 Howieson, 281  
 Hubbard, 239  
 Hudson, 8  
 Humphrey, 159, 160

Hunter, 75  
 Huntington, 86  
 Hyde, 80, 160  
 Huntress, 281  
 Huse, 267  
  
 Ingalls, 114, 115  
 Ingersoll, 129  
 Ingham, 164  
 Ireson, 104, 137  
  
 Jack, 275  
 Jackson, 248  
 Jeffers, 73  
 Jenkins, 69, 110, 121  
 Jipson, 268  
 Job, 128  
 Johnson, 4, 18, 24, 26, 39, 51, 82,  
     106, 119, 271, 279  
 Jones, 45, 83, 175  
 Jordan, 247, 249, 253, 280  
 Jose, 243  
 Josselyn, 69  
 Judd, 36  
 Judkins, 121  
  
 Keene, 34  
 Keith, 16, 17, 18, 28, 37  
 Kelley, 247  
 Kemp, 118  
 Kennard, 201  
 Kennedy, 15, 163  
 Kent, 44, 69, 215  
 Kern, 220  
 Key, 230, 233  
 Kiduval, 191  
 Kilburn, 44  
 Kimball, 171, 201, 273  
 King, 27  
 Kitfield (Kitville), 191, 192, 193,  
     198, 274  
 Knight, 61, 107, 130, 197, 249  
 Knott, 97  
 Knox, 256  
  
 La Farge, 170  
 Lafayette, 215  
 Laird, 221  
 Lamb, 81, 82  
 Lane, 63-65  
 Lang, 262  
 Langley, 118  
 Langmaid, 162  
 Langphee, 177  
 Larrabee, 19

- Latham, 15, 35  
 Lattamore, 92, 93, 94  
 Lawrence, 21  
 Laws, 51  
 Leach, 7, 10, 15, 26, 28, 30, 36, 42,  
     48, 53, 129, 204, 205, 216  
 Learned, 40  
 Leather, 147  
 Leavitt, 139, 174  
 Le Craw (Le Croix), 139  
 Lee, 120, 126, 128, 192, 200  
 Lefavour, 163  
 Leonard, 6, 21, 27  
 Lewis, 148  
 Lindsay, 79  
 Liscomb, 18  
 Little, 206  
 Littlefield, 257  
 Locke, 230, 250  
 Lockman, 214  
 Long, 77, 86  
 Look, 30  
 Lord, 143, 190, 238, 239, 255  
 Lothrop, 155, 156  
 Loveitt, 123  
 Lovell, 18  
 Lowe, 160  
 Lunt, 112, 255  
 Luscombe, 203  
 Luther, 68  
 Lyon, 59, 73  
  
 Macomber, 29, 52  
 Mackinnon, 85  
 Maddox, 279  
 Magoun, 122  
 Mahar, 222  
 Mains, 124  
 Mallett, 85  
 Malley, 106  
 Mann, 110  
 Mansfield, 99  
 Marean, 35  
 Markley, 113  
 Marquand, 141  
 Marshall, 1, 2, 243  
 Marsters, 192  
 Martin, Martyn, 97, 174  
 Marvel, 138  
 Marvin, 30  
 Mason, 124, 157, 169, 232, 234, 275  
 Mather, 100  
 Mathews, 34  
 Maverick, 91, 94, 187  
 Maxfield, 55, 78  
 Maxim, 260  
  
 Maxwell, 145  
 McClain, 180  
 McClellan, 72  
 McDonald, 175  
 McIntire, 204, 237, 245, 275  
 McNeal, 85, 175  
 McNeil, 121, 142  
 McPherson, 86  
 Meek, Meeke, 96, 97, 100, 118  
 Merrifield, 257, 271  
 Merrill, 239, 248, 250  
 Merrow, 74  
 Meserve, 247  
 Mesroll, 54, 55  
 Messenger, Messinger, 20, 33  
 Metcalf, 66  
 Micklefield, 137  
 Miller, 79  
 Milliken, 81  
 Mitchell, 15, 21, 36, 69, 200  
 Moore, 259  
 Morey, 100, 133  
 Morgan, 194, 204  
 Morris, 133  
 Morrison, 257  
 Morse, 79, 208  
 Moss, 99  
 Mulligan, 100  
 Mumford, 78  
 Munroe, 204  
 Munsey, 269  
 Munson, 181  
 Murch, 255  
 Murdock, 39  
 Muzzey, 253  
  
 Nason, 276  
 Neal, 235  
 Neily, 176  
 Nelson, 166  
 Newell, 39  
 Newhall, 236  
 Newmarch, 102  
 Newton, 33, 68  
 Nichols, 215  
 Nicholson, 117  
 Nickerson, 161  
 Norden, 100  
 Norman, 98  
 North, 248  
 Northey, 198  
 Norton, 71, 111, 242  
 Norwood, 260  
 Noyes, 113  
 Nye, 55

- Oakes, 142  
Obear, 195  
O'Brien, 178  
Oliver, 99  
Olmstead, 49  
Orcutt, 8  
Ormsby, 45  
Osgood, 5, 255
- Packard, 14, 15, 212  
Page, 221  
Paget, 267  
Paine, 202  
Palen, 73  
Palmer, 23  
Parker, 3, 6, 242  
Parsons, 247  
Partridge, 228  
Patch, 203  
Patten, 231  
Patterson, 58, 276  
Payson, 112  
Pearce, Pierce, 103  
Pease, 81  
Peck, 15, 138  
Pedrick, 137  
Peloubet, 111  
Perham, 6  
Perkins, 9, 18, 100, 163, 168, 222, 237, 261  
Perrier, 181  
Perrin, 206  
Perry, 11, 252, 259  
Peterson, 210  
Phillips, 41, 64  
Phinney, 19  
Pickens, 40  
Packett, 114  
Pierce, 262  
Pillsbury, 271  
Pingree, 132  
Piper, 261  
Pitcher, 95  
Pitman, 103  
Plaisted, 238  
Plumer, 232  
Plympton, 130  
Poak, 237  
Poland, 19  
Polley, 122  
Pool, 23, 42, 119  
Poor, 4, 258  
Porter, 23, 269  
Pote, Poat, 98  
Potter, 43  
Pousland, 107
- Powers, 158  
Pratt, 19, 23, 54, 60  
Prentice, 76  
Preston, 207  
Proctor, 143, 162, 165  
Pulsifer, 65  
Pye, 212
- Quigley, 257  
Quimby, 218  
Quinn, 60
- Ralyea, 58  
Rand, 112, 236, 261, 277  
Randall, 127  
Ransom, 37  
Readmon, 171  
Redmond, 71  
Reed, 76, 116, 127, 136  
Reeves, 7, 52  
Remington, 28  
Reynolds, 191  
Rhodes, Rhoads, 97  
Rice, 30, 147, 214  
Richards, 7, 208  
Richardson, 215, 241, 277  
Ricker, 237, 246, 270  
Riggs, 161  
Ripley, 150  
Robbins, 17, 18, 169, 208  
Roberts, 119, 161, 233, 237  
Robertson, 220  
Robinson, 48, 134  
Rockwood, 47, 48  
Rodden, 50, 51  
Rodgers, 172  
Rogers, 199  
Romney, 149  
Ronels, 191  
Root, 44, 76  
Rose, 229  
Ross, 270, 271  
Rounds, 34  
Roundy, 119, 140, 159, 180  
Rowe, 147  
Rowell, 176  
Rudd, 4  
Rundlett, 257  
Russell, 46, 91, 94, 104, 118, 128, 129, 137, 158  
Rutter, 132  
Ryder, 58  
Ryerson, 34
- Safford, 259  
Salkins, 193

- Saltonstall, 127  
 Sargent, 112, 278  
 Saunders, 60  
 Sawin, 35  
 Sawyer, 83  
 Scott, 278  
 Searl, Searls, 190, 191  
 Sears, 35, 82  
 Sessions, 179  
 Severance, 209  
 Severne, 2  
 Sewall, 46, 120  
 Seymour, 73  
 Shackley, 269  
 Shailer, 222  
 Shaw, 26, 41, 59, 64, 252, 254  
 Shed, 6, 143  
 Sheehan, 260  
 Sheldon, 26, 218  
 Shepard, 158  
 Shorey, 230, 235  
 Shove, 44  
 Signeross, 137  
 Simmons, 21, 51  
 Simonds, 199  
 Sherry, 159  
 Slade, 43, 44, 78  
 Sloan, 216  
 Slocum, 84  
 Small, 113, 229  
 Smith, 39, 70, 77, 78, 112, 173, 211,  
     232, 233, 264, 279  
 Snell, 52  
 Snow, 10, 17, 273  
 Soule, 70  
 Souther, 235  
 Spaulding, 203  
 Spiller, 147  
 Spock, 152  
 Sprague, 15, 55, 181  
 Stacey, 92, 106, 173  
 Standley, 202  
 Stanley, 256, 268, 271  
 Stanyon, 247  
 Staples, 52, 145, 254, 266  
 Steere, 15  
 Stetson, 266  
 Stevens, 4, 25, 243  
 Stevenson, 74, 126  
 Stickney, 113, 275  
 Stillings, 144  
 Stillman, 176  
 Stone, 63, 132, 159, 194, 195, 199,  
     276  
 Story, 195, 200, 201  
 Stoughton, 151, 168  
 Stoyell, 39  
 Sturgis, 153, 154  
 Sumner, 169  
 Swallow, 112  
 Sweetland, 118  
 Swett, 97, 107  
 Synonds, 213  
 Tappan, 198  
 Tarbox, 244, 249, 254, 280  
 Tarr, 161  
 Taylor, 4, 99, 204, 211, 277  
 Teague, 163  
 Temple, 31  
 Thatcher, 148  
 Thaxter, 111  
 Thayer, 69, 216  
 Thom, 112  
 Thomas, 16, 171  
 Thompson, 7  
 Thorne, 10  
 Thrasher, 140  
 Thresher, 104  
 Thurston, 205, 206  
 Tift, 15  
 Tilson, 37  
 Tilton, 62  
 Tinkham, 16  
 Towle, 272  
 Townsend, 236, 280  
 Trafton, 70, 246, 256  
 Trask, 188  
 Trelawney, 226  
 Trevett, 117  
 Tripp, 36, 44  
 Trull, 5, 6  
 Tucker, 101, 144, 191  
 Turner, 34, 258, 264  
 Tutt, 122  
 Tweed, 219  
 Twisden, 116  
 Tyler, 13  
 Tyrel, 38  
 Union, 213  
 Upton, 75  
 Van Everan, 151  
 Van Netter, 273  
 Vickery, 114, 174  
 Voke, 57  
 Voller, 162  
 Von Arsdale, 166  
 Wade, 134  
 Wadlin, 244

- Waite, 93, 109, 116, 125, 130, 133,  
 134  
 Walcott, 5, 127  
 Walden, 274  
 Walker, 124, 258  
 Wallace, 242  
 Wallingford, 247  
 Wallis, 15  
 Walton, 202  
 Ward, 14, 146, 280  
 Wardwell, 4, 5  
 Warner, 170, 171  
 Warren, 18, 58, 256  
 Washburn, Washburne, 16, 18, 27,  
 31, 37, 55, 244  
 Watkins, 20  
 Way, 45  
 Weber, 101, 199  
 Webster, 206  
 Welch, 221, 281  
 Wellington, 45  
 Wells, 52  
 Wendell, 117  
 Wentworth, 279  
 Wetherell, 28  
 Wever, 216  
 Weymouth, 61  
 Wheeler, 35, 78, 82  
 Wheelwright, 112  
 White, Whyte, 24, 100, 110, 117,  
 124, 131, 145, 151, 251  
 Whitford, 54  
 Whitman, 34, 260  
 Whitney, 112  
 Whittaker, 110  
 Whittemore, 141  
 Whitten, 157  
 Whittier, 145  
 Whytal, 202  
 Wilbor, 28, 43  
 Wilcox, 60  
 Wiley, 246  
 Wilkins, 270  
 Willcutt, 79  
 Willey, 86  
 Williams, 26, 27, 57, 77, 114, 128,  
 131, 167, 185, 186, 236  
 Willis, 7  
 Wilmington, 200, 208, 211  
 Wilson, 20, 33, 121, 125, 126, 139,  
 155  
 Winchenbach, 273  
 Winter, 226  
 Withington, 130  
 Wood, 32, 47, 62, 143, 206, 207,  
 239  
 Woodberry, 269  
 Woodbridge, 119, 141  
 Woodbury, 188  
 Woods, 8, 9  
 Woodward, 235  
 Worch, 63  
 Worth, 249  
 Wright, 5, 37, 44, 162  
 Wyer, 243  
 Wyman, 112, 205  
 Young, 76, 126, 194, 195

## APPENDIX

### HOOPERS IN ENGLAND WHO MAY HAVE BEEN ANCESTORS OR CONNECTIONS OF THE AMERICAN FAMILIES

BISHOP JOHN HOOPER was born in Somersetshire about the year 1495; was in some respects the noblest Hooper of English history. He was educated at Merton College, Oxford; took orders as a Cistercian monk and resided awhile at London. He became converted to Protestantism and went over to the Continent in 1546. There he remained several years, part of the time at Zurich in Switzerland (1547-9). On the accession of Edward VI to the throne of England he returned to London and preached there. He was appointed Bishop of Gloucester, but he had come to disapprove of the vestments of the sacred office and his objections caused his arrest and confinement in the Fleet Prison in London for some time. At length he surrendered the point as not vital and was consecrated and inducted into office. King Edward is said to have desired to have him remain at London and advise in matters concerned in the reformation of the Church. In 1552 he was appointed Bishop of Worcester "*in commendam*," and entered upon the duties of the position. "Prophetically," says Rev. Cotton Mather, "he took for his coat of arms A Lamb in a Flaming Bush, with Rays from Heaven shining on it." [Quoted in Me. H. & G. Recorder, vol. ix, p. 34.]

He opposed the attempt to set Queen Mary aside, yet when she ascended the throne and began her work of persecution Bishop Hooper was arrested and confined in Fleet Prison eighteen months; was condemned as a heretic and burned at the stake at Gloucester, Feb. 9, 1555-6.

He was remarkably diligent in his care of his diocese; himself preached frequently, at one period "3 or 4 times daily," as his wife wrote to Bullinger; he gave much attention and oversight to the work of his clergy; had a great heart of love for the poor, in proof of which he gave a dinner to them daily, often sitting at table with them and eating with them. His writings were collected and published at Oxford in 1855. He was a noble, consecrated Christian minister and leader, a valuable helper in the emancipation of the Church from the superstitions and errors which had been gathering upon it during the Middle Ages, leading back to the pure Gospel standards. He married in Germany, probably in 1546. We have not been able yet to learn the name of his wife or whether they had children.



## ENGLISH WILLS AND RECORDS

WHICH MAY RELATE TO THE ANCESTRY OF AMERICAN FAMILIES

[Note, first of all, those at the beginning of Part Three]

JOHN HOOPER, of Dunster, county Somerset, made will 5 Feb. 1533. To be buried inc hurch of Dunster. Wife Anne, son Roger, grandson John, son of Roger. [Brief Abstracts, Weaver, London, 1890.]

THOMAS HOOPER, clarke, of Wells, will Jan. 24, proved March 2, 1568; son-in-law John Dane; cousin, wife of Mr. Geoffrey Upton, and her daughter Mary.

ROBERT HOOPER, of Baliol College, Oxford; the inventory of his estate was filed there 12 Jan. 1571.

THOMAS HOOPER of Carhampton, Somerset, will Feb. 26, proved April 26, 1581; sons George and Richard, daus. Johan, Grace and Mary. "Wife," name not mentioned, executrix.

JAMES HOWPER (HOOPER) of Meriet, co. Somerset, gent., will June 10, 1597-8, proved Feb. 4, 1597-8; wife Dorothy, kinsman Henry Howper; brother Richard to have "my new cloake laide with gold."

JASPER HOOPER, of Limehouse, Stepney, Shipwright, licensed April 12, 1604, to marry Margaret, widow of John Perriman, of same.

NICHOLAS HOOPER, of Old Cleve, Somerset, will Oct. 5, proved Feb. 8, 1612-3; wife Marcella, son Humphrey, daughter Johan.

EDITH HOOPER, of Cirencester, co. Gloucester, widow, will made in 1616; recorded in Book Wingfeild, fo. 116; bequeathed to the poor of C.; to six poor widows of the town; to Marie, daughter of John Hooper, to Robert Chandler and to her brothers, William and Francis Harris.

JOHN HOOPER, of St. Decumans, Somerset, was licensed at Exeter, Feb. 12, 1615-6, to marry Barbara Broughton, of Studleye, co. Devon. John Hooper, of St. Decumans, the elder, yeoman, made will Jan. 29, 1630, proved April 18, 1634; son John; dau., wife of Silvester Lewes, and dau. Elizabeth Clitsome.

ROBERT HOOPER, widower, and Jane Ingram, widow, of the city of Westminster, were licensed to marry by the Dean and Chapter of Westmr. July 6, 1633.

Elizabeth, wife of Robert Hooper, was buried at Putney (now part of London) May 27, 1634.

Robert Hooper and wife Elizabeth had child Lidia baptized at St. Mary's, Putney, Sept. 9, 1635, and child Sarah bapt. Sept. 1, 1636.

[No further records of Hoopers at that parish near that time.]

WILLIAM HOOPER of Lymphsham, co. Somerset, made will 26 day of March, 14 James, A.D. 1617. To John and Dorothy Brocks of Roise-

land and their children; to daughter Joane and her husband John Brooke; to sons Richard and William Hooper and daughter Agnes; wife Edith.

The registers of the parish of Lymphsham are extant only from 1737.

WILLIAM HOOPER the elder of Wolley (Wooley), co. Somerset, husbandman, made will 12 Oct. 1620, proved 13 Jan. 1623; son-in-law Thomas Morlais, daughters Edith Richardson, Margaret, Alice Rawnse, Julian Hooper; sons Gyles and William, and each of William's children.

The registers of the parish of Woolley are extant from the year 1560.

WILLIAM HOOPER of Winscombe, co. Som. tailor, will 30 Nov. 1625, proved June, 1626. Eldest son William Hooper; son Richard Hooper and his daughter Mary; youngest son Robert, a minor.

Winscombe registers are extant only from 1662.

WILLIAM HOOPER, of the University of Oxford, bachelor of divinity, made will 25 Sept. 1628, proved 18 Nov. 1629. Wife Cecilia; three children in their minority, William, Abraham and Sara. Dwelling-house, books, etc.

THOMAS HOOPER of Cossington, co. Somerset, diocese of Bath and Wells, made will 25 Aug. 1634, proved 1634. To son William Hooper XX nobles within two years after my decease and my best doublet and jerkinge; to his first childe one cove calfe; wife Joane executrix, and brother John Hooper overseer. Other children Thomas, Simon, Dorothie, Cressett, Marie and Anne Hooper; grandchild Joane Turkey; to Marie Simms and her children; to the children of Walter Wells and Edward Bulger. Henry Adin and Hugh Ball witnesses.

The parish registers of Cossington are extant only from 1675.

Below we give the will of the brother, "overseer" of Thomas' will.

JOHN HOOPER of Bleadon, co. Somerset, yeoman, made will 12 April, 1635, proved at London 8 May, 1635. Wife Edith; the cathedral church of Wells and parish church of Bleadon; Mary Sims of Southbrint; Thomas Hooper of Cossington, son of my deceased brother; Cressed, his daughter and the other children; children of Mary Sims; kinsman William Hooper to have the putting forth of the money for the heirs; god-daughter, Johan, daughter of Thomas Good of Stockton, and her sister Dorothy; John Hooper, son of William Hooper and Margery his wife. Land in Uphill. Edward Bulgir of Eastbrint; John Mitchell's children; John Tucker and his wife; to Simon Hooper land in the parish of Longworth; to Mary Hooper; to Edward Wull and Walter Wull's daughter; "if my wife have any child by me," etc. "Everie one of my household," naming them. "If John, son of William Hooper die and he have another child," etc.

Parish registers of Bleadon only give entries from 1713.

The son William of Thomas Hooper of Cossington, old enough to have a good sum of money and the best part of his father's wardrobe bequeathed him in 1634, but not yet a father — whether married or not — is not mentioned by his uncle John a year later. This fact would not militate against the supposition that William had received his "nobles" and outfit and had made his way to the West as a pioneer of New England. There is here no *evidence* that such was the case; merely an omission of the young man's name when the second son was mentioned; though it is fair to say that perhaps Thomas was specified because he was a namesake of the testator.

But the time and place are favorable to the *theory* that William, son of John of Cossington, may have been the William who was an emigrant to Massachusetts in 1635, the settler at Reading.

#### WILLS AND ADMINISTRATIONS INDEXED AT SOMERSET HOUSE, LONDON; NOT SEEN

- Hooper, Edward, Thornecombe, Devon, 1577, 26 Daughtry.  
 Giles, New Sarum, codicil annexed, 1558, 32 Chaynay.  
 John, Esquier, New Sarum, Wilts, 1572, 21 Daper.  
 Hoper, John, Durston, Somerset, 1575, 53 Pyckering.  
 als. Cooke, John, Crukerne, Som., 1577, 26 Daughtry.  
 Hoper, Howper, Thomas, clerk, vicar choral of cathedral, Wells, Somerset, 1568, 8 Sheffield.  
 Thomas, Normanton, Wilts, 1581, 44 Darcy.  
 William, Boreham als. Burton, parish of Warmester, Wilts, 1582, 42 Tirwhite.  
 David, 1605, Hayes, 69.  
 Henry, 1607, Hudlestone, 71.  
 John, 1609, Dorset, 99.  
 William, 1610, Wingfeild, 45.  
 John, 1616, Cope, 18.  
 John, 1617, Weldon, 112.  
 Edith, 1616, Cope, 116.  
 Henry, 1618, Meade, 91.  
 John, 1625, Clark, 128.  
 John, Sen., 1626, Hele, 67.  
 John, Gillingham, Dorset, Pile, 86.  
 William Hartland, Devon, 1630, Scroope, 64.  
 Richard, 1630, St. John, 23.  
 Bridget, 1630, St. John, 117.  
 Robert, Thornecombe, Devon, Seager, 28.  
 John, 1647, Weldon, 122.  
 Thomas, 1649, Fairfax, 44.  
 Robert (of Somerset), 1651, Grey, 160.  
 William (Glouc.), 1652, Bower, 34.  
 John, 1653, Brent, 194; Thomas, 288.

Indexed at Wells, co. Somerset:

- Hooper, William, Sen., Clevedon, 1589, Bk. 28, fo. 13.  
 William, Creeche, 1591, Bk. 28, fo. 117.  
 Wm. (Hoop), Montague, 1597, Bk. 26, fo. 5.  
 John, West Pennard, 1603, Bk. 32, fo. 29.  
 Agnes, Wells, 1597, Bk. 25, fo. 21.  
 Thomas, Streete, 1620, Bk. 39, fo. 19.  
 Thomas, Otherie, 1622, Bk. 41, fo. 40.

Besides these there are *original* wills:

- Hooper, John, Clevedon, 1630, No. 140.  
 Johan, Burrington, 1632, No. 84.  
 Edward, Sen., Othery, 1635, No. 44.  
 Joane, Cucklington, 1645, No. 45.

At Bristol:

- Hooper, John, 1635.

At Blandford, co. Dorset:

- Hooper, Robert, Toller Porcorum (adm.), 66, 1686.  
 John, Dewlish, 16, 1686.  
 John, Puddletown, 28, 1666.  
 Robert, Berkeley, Glouc., 1612 (will).  
 Henry, Lower Kingcombe in Toller Porcorum, Archd. Ct. Blandford, 29, 1673.  
 Clement, Pildon, Archd. Ct. Blandford, 19, 1665.

## SOME AMERICAN HOOPERS NOT CONNECTED WITH THOSE IN THIS GENEALOGY

BENJAMIN HOOPER was born in Salem, Feb. 11, 1656; his father's name is not known; his mother, Martha, married July 25, 1662, Bartholomew Gale. Benjamin married July 20, 1681, Eleanor Clark.

Children:

- i. Martha, b. May 27, 1682; m. John Punchard.
- ii. Benjamin, b. June 1, 1684.
- iii. Joseph, b. March 19, 1687.
- iv. Mary, b. (twin with Joseph), m. Oct. 23, 1718, Benjamin Bush.
- v. Charles, b. July 12, 1689; m. (1) Mary —, who d. April 30, 1716; he m. (2) Nov. 27, 1718, Hannah Neal.
- vi. James, b. Oct. 15, 1691; m. June 11, 1713, Mary Field.

Of this line are the following:

- Charles, m. Dec. 1, 1745, Abigail Bennett.  
 James, Jr., m. April 10, 1744, Sarah Blany.

Benjamin (James, Benjamin), b. Jan. 25, 1719-20; m. Aug. 20, 1751, Mary Fowler.

James, m. March 21, 1777, Abial Bright.

Benjamin, m. Nov. 7, 1801, Sally Bright.

CHRISPIN HOOPER, "of London, merchant," was appointed by Daniell ffarvacks and Isaac Pegay, of London, merchants, May 2, 1651, their attorney for the transaction of business in "the three plantations of Virginia, Newe England and Barbadoes." The document was recorded in the Suffolk County Registry of Deeds the 2d of the 12th month, February, 1652, Mr. Hooper having that day made oath to the letter of attorney before Mr. William Hibbens, one of the magistrates, at Boston. As attorney he made a settlement the same day with Joanna, wife of John Tuttle of Ipswich, for goods which had been shipped on consignment to Mr. Robert Hooper and Mr. Martin Bentley, merchants at the Barbadoes, due record of which is also in Suffolk Deeds.

This Chrispin Hooper dealt in fish and we have considerable account of one transaction of his in this line recorded in Suffolk Deeds.

Rhoda, wife of John Gore, testified that in August, 1654, she was with Mr. Hooper when he received a lot of fish, "fivety quintalls of refuse fish, whereof Thirty quintalls he received of mr. Isaac Walker w<sup>ch</sup> was New England fish and twenty quintalls hee received of one mr. Lattimer w<sup>ch</sup> was new fownd Land fish, both parcels beeing verry good marchantable and well dried w<sup>ch</sup> fish the said hooper sent then aboard the shipp good fellow George dell master, in the boate of one Matthew grose, And further this deponent saith, that the said hooper was at the Receiving and waying of all the above-mentioned fish, excepting fower quintalls, w<sup>ch</sup> shee took accompt of in his absence hee being stept aside to speake with a freind and that shee heard the said hooper say that the fish was for the Acc<sup>o</sup>. of mr. Edward Chamberlayn of Barbadoes." "Matthew Groase, Aged 25 years or there abouts" testified to the same transaction, adding that the fish "had beene fyred in the sone a whole day" before it was delivered to Mr. Hooper, and that "the said hooper in takeing wayte of the said fish was verry nice in the Choyce of It and refused that w<sup>ch</sup> Could not be refused, w<sup>ch</sup> occationed angry words." John Jephson also testified that he was employed in the handling of the fish.

Chrispin Hooper was in Boston Sept. 10, 1662, when a deed of land was acknowledged and delivery of the premises made in his presence by Elizabeth, wife of Robert Gibbs.

GEORGE HOOPER was a landholder in Boston in 1671, as appears from the reference to his land in deeds of adjoining property. He was a sea-captain or "mariner," as is shown by the title given him in a deed of additional land he bought of another mariner, Thomas Smith, and Rebecca, his wife, Oct. 20, 1674. The location is thus described: "at the northerly end of Boston, being butted and bounded Southwest by the land of Esdras Reade, Westerly by the highway that leads from the

side of the mill pond towards Winnisimmet ferry place, Northerly by the land of the sd George Hooper; and easterly by the land of Obediah Reade; and measureth on the south west side sixty foure foot be the same more or less and on the front or westerly end sixty three foot be the same more or less and on the Northerly side seaventy foot be the same more or less and on the reare or easterly end thirty nine foot be the same more or less."

He was taxed for this property in the successive years till 1685, according to the surviving lists.

With his wife Mary, "daughter of Charles Precious sometime of Boston, smith, deceased," he mortgaged lands in Boston to John Richards, Esq. Nov. 19, 1686.

He was master of the brigantine *Rebeccah*, and came in her from Newfoundland, "importing Sundry goods of the growth and Production of Europe which were not Bona fide laden in England, Wales or town of Berwick upon Tweed," and for this cause his vessel was confiscated "according to Act of Parliament; title given to purchaser Dec. 10, 1686." [Suff. Deeds.]

Following is the list of his children who are registered :

- i. Rebecca, b. July 29, 1673.
- ii. George, b. April 14, 1677.
- iii. Richard, b. May 3, 1681.
- iv. Charles, b. April 30, 1683.
- v. Mary, b. May 2, 1685.

We find no further records of this family.

JAMES HOOPER, was a resident of Boston and paid tax there in the year 1688. He died Jan. 18, 1688-9, "ae. about 25 years;" was buried at King's Chapel.

He made his will 16 Jan. 1688, proved 31 Dec. 1689. Was a merchant in Boston; owned part of new ship in building by Wm. Greenough; bequests to father Mr. Philip and mother Mrs. Jane Hooper, of Exon (Exeter), England; sisters Margery Yeo, Elizabeth Hooper and Mrs. Grace Sampson, brother Philip Hooper, merchant at Bilboa; contributes toward the building of the New Church in Boston; to Mr. Ratcliffe, minister, landlord Edward Crick and his wife each of them a gold ring, and friends Mr. John Poole and Elizabeth, his wife, of Boston. Inventory mentions a "boy" in his service named Nicholas Porter.

He may have been a grandson of the following:

Nicholas Hooper, of Salcombe, co. Devon, Eng., will 9 March, 1608-9, proved 15 April, 1620. Wife Elizabeth, sons Philip and John, daus. Julian, Mary, Agnes and Katherine Hooper, and Susannah Griggs. [Waters' Gleanings.]

RICHARD HOOPER, chirurgion (physician), was an early resident of Hampton, then a part of Massachusetts, now of New Hampshire. Our



first note of him comes when he was set upon and beaten in the streets of that town by Samuel Sherburne, who was afterward indicted for the act and the constable was unable to arrest the assaulter, Dec. 9, 1684. [N. H. State Papers, I, 553.]

There was some family connection between the parties, perhaps, for after the death of Dr. Hooper his wife Elizabeth, whose maiden name eludes our search, conveyed to Love Sherburne, widow of Samuel, a tract of land at Hampton, June 24, 1699. The "chirurgeon" built a house at Hampton and gave a note for some part of the cost as we learn from a suit brought to recover payment of the note dated April 3, 1684; suit brought in September following in Essex Co.

He removed to Watertown, living temporarily at Cambridge on the way. He died in 1691 and his estate was settled by the widow. After her death the trust developed on Mr. Francis Foxcroft, who gave bonds Feb. 16, 1701.

Children :

i. Hannah, b. about 1683.

ii. Henry, b. about 1685. He studied physic with Dr. Checkley, being specified as an "apprentice" of that gentleman at the time his guardian was appointed in 1701. He married first, at Providence, R. I., by Nathaniel Codrington, Assistant, Dec. 10, 1716, Remembrance Parker, as one record gives it, or Remember Perkins, as other documents indicate. He married second Deborah —, as deeds prove. He removed to Newport, R. I., before Dec. 20, 1733.

ROBERT HOOPER, master (mariner) and merchant at the Barbadoes, was one of the consignees of a cargo shipped by John Tuttle of Ipswich and settled for by Mr. Chrispin Hooper, formerly of London, merchant, but then doing business at Boston and elsewhere, in the last month of the year 1652. It is probable that the following was a son of his.

SAINT JOHN HOOPER, temporarily residing at Salem but a resident of Barbadoes, made Benjamin Marston of Salem his attorney May 14, 1702, with reference to moneys to be received from Capt. Ellis or Thos. Akers "when yo<sup>r</sup> vessell sails for Bilbo" [Bilboa in Spain] which were to be invested in anything which "is Likely to Turne best to account their." Called in document "St. John Hooper of the Island of Barbadoes now resident in Salem, merch<sup>t</sup>." Signed "Sa<sup>t</sup> Jn<sup>o</sup> Hooper."

ROBERT LITTIS HOOPER, was Chief Justice of the Province of New Jersey, and before him Philip Cox, of the Blue Hills in the county of Summersett, carpenter," made a letter of attorney to his son Philip Cox of the said county in East New Jersey, Aug. 30, 1731. [York (Me.) Deeds, XIV, 256.]

He was chief justice 1725-8 and 1732 till his death in March, 1739. He resided at Perth Amboy, N. J.; a son and a grandson bore his name and were men of eminence.



REVEREND WILLIAM HOOPER, "born near Kelso, Scotland and graduated at Edinburgh University, was engaged by a gentleman here to be tutor to his son"\* and came to Boston about the year 1737. He had such gifts and education as led the people of the newly organized West Church of Boston (Congregational) to call him to be their pastor, and he was ordained by a council of which Rev. Benjamin Coleman was a leading member. After a happy pastorate of some nine years he accepted the invitation of Trinity Parish (Episcopal); suddenly taking his departure for England, where he was again ordained by the Bishop of Gloucester, and on his return entered on the rectorship of Trinity Aug. 28, 1747. In that office he continued till the close of his life; he "fell dead in his yard" April 14, 1767. Many testimonials are on record to the high character and excellent abilities of the good man. He published "The Apostles neither impostors nor enthusiasts," 1742, and a sermon on the death of Thomas Greene, 1763.

Children :

- i. Mary, bapt. at West Church, May 17, 1741; d. young.
2. ii. William, bapt. at the same, June 21, 1742; the statesman.
- iii. John, bapt. at the same, Aug. 12, 1744.
- iv. George, bapt. at Trinity Church, March 15, 1747.
- v. Mary, bapt. May 15, 1748.
- vi. Thomas, bapt. March 7, 1751.

2. HONORABLE WILLIAM HOOPER, son of Rev. William Hooper, was born in Boston, Mass., baptized by his father at the West Congregational Church, Boston, of which the father was then pastor, June 21, 1741; married in Boston at King's Chapel, Aug. 16, 1767, Ann Clark. He was graduated at Harvard College in 1760; studied law with James Otis, Esquire; removed to North Carolina, where he practised law; was elected to the Assembly in 1773, having become favorably known by the assistance he rendered to the Provincial government in 1770 in the suppression of an insurrection. He became a man of prominence in the legislative body and was chosen as one of the delegates to the Continental Congress. He was a member of that body when the Declaration of Independence was passed and his name is on the famous document as one of those intrepid and far-sighted signers.

In 1777 he resigned. Was afterward appointed a Federal judge and one of the arbiters in a question of boundary between Massachusetts and New York.

Rev. William (William, William) was graduated from the University of North Carolina in 1809; received the honorary degree of A. M. from Princeton; became a minister (D. D.) and was a professor in his alma mater; later was president of Wake Forest College and engaged in the instruction of youth sixty-six years. He died about 1876. His son-in-law and cousin, John De Berniere Hooper, was a graduate of North Carolina

\* Letter of Gov. Shirley in 1642.

University in 1831; professor there; an elegant writer and a teacher for over forty years. He died Jan. 27, 1886. The family has been intimately associated with culture and education.

## POSTSCRIPT

ELIZABETH LEONARD, daughter of Mitchell, <sup>6</sup> m. (1) Oct. 29, 1871, Frederick Alden Barker, son of Ebenezer and Sally Fuller Barker, b. at Charlestown, Jan. 5, 1845, d. at Kingston, Aug. 31, 1880. She m. (2) Nov. 9, 1899, his brother Edward Tobey Barker, b. April 14, 1840. Res. Cambridge.

## Children :

1. Eben Barker, b. May 9, 1873; Lieut. U. S. Navy, in Revenue Cutter service.
2. Frank Barker, b. Feb. 21, d. March 12, 1878.
3. Frederick Alden Barker, b. Dec. 1, 1880; Lieut. U. S. Marine Corps.















